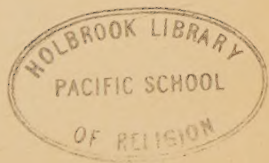
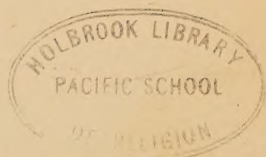


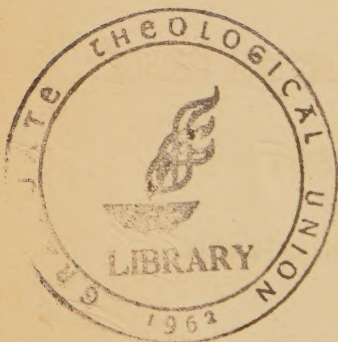


CHARLES HOLBROOK LIBRARY
Pacific School of Religion

L. S. Moore
Millersburg,
Ils.







THE DOCTRINES
AND
DISCIPLINE

OF THE
METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH.

1884.

WITH AN APPENDIX.

EDITED BY BISHOP HARRIS.

CINCINNATI:
CRANSTON & STOWE.

NEW YORK:
PHILLIPS & HUNT.

HOLBROOK LIB
PACIFIC SCHOOL
OF RELIGION

63430

BX

8388

A3

1884

Copyright 1884, by
PHILLIPS & HUNT,
New York.

EPISCOPAL ADDRESS.

To the Members of the Methodist Episcopal Church :

DEARLY BELOVED BRETHREN: We think it expedient to give you a brief account of the rise of Methodism, both in Europe and America. "In 1729 two young men in England, reading the Bible, saw they could not be saved without holiness; followed after it; and incited others so to do. In 1737 they saw, likewise, that men are justified before they are sanctified: but still holiness was their object. God then thrust them out to raise a holy people." These are the words of John and Charles Wesley.

In the year 1766 Philip Embury, a Wesleyan Local Preacher from Ireland, began to preach in the city of New York, and formed a Society of his own countrymen and the citizens; and in the same year,

Thomas Webb, a captain in the British army, and also a Wesleyan Local Preacher, preached in a hired room near the barracks. About the same time Robert Strawbridge, another Local Preacher from Ireland, settled in Frederick County, in the State of Maryland, and preaching there, formed some Societies. The first Methodist church built in America was erected in New York in 1768. In 1769 Richard Boardman and Joseph Pilmoor, two itinerant Wesleyan Preachers of England, were sent to America by Mr. Wesley. These were the first Methodist Traveling Preachers on the Continent. In the latter end of the year 1771 Francis Asbury and Richard Wright, of the same country and order, were sent over.

We believe that God's design in raising up the Methodist Episcopal Church in America was, to reform the continent and spread Scriptural holiness over these lands. As a proof hereof, we have seen since that time a great and glorious work of God extending throughout all the United States and Territories, and throughout the British possessions of North America; and the

planting of successful Missions in South America and in Mexico. Moreover, the Methodist Episcopal Church, in its organic form as well as spiritual power, has been successfully planted in Africa, Asia, and Europe, and God has given her great prosperity in those countries.

We esteem it our duty and privilege most earnestly to recommend to *you*, as members of our Church, our FORM OF DISCIPLINE, which has been founded on the experience of a long series of years, as also on the observations and remarks we have made on ancient and modern Churches.

We wish this little publication may be found in the house of every Methodist, and the more so as it contains the Articles of Religion, maintained more or less, in part or in whole, by every reformed Church in the world.

Far from wishing you to be ignorant of any of our Doctrines, or any part of our Discipline, we desire you to read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest the whole. You ought, next to the Holy Scriptures, to understand the Articles of Religion and

the Rules of the Church to which you belong.

We remain your very affectionate
Brethren and Pastors,

THOMAS BOWMAN,
WILLIAM L. HARRIS,
RANDOLPH S. FOSTER,
ISAAC W. WILEY,
STEPHEN M. MERRILL,
EDWARD G. ANDREWS,
HENRY W. WARREN,
CYRUS D. FOSS,
JOHN F. HURST,
WILLIAM X. NINDE,
JOHN M. WALDEN,
WILLARD F. MALLALIEU,
CHARLES H. FOWLER.

NOTE.—In the head lines of the following pages the No. of the paragraphs (§§) therein contained is shown by placing on the left-hand page the *first* No. on the page, on the right hand page the *last* No. ; thus showing all the paragraphs contained on the two pages facing each other.—EDITOR.

CONTENTS.

PART I.

Origin, Doctrines, and Rules.

CHAPTER I.

ORIGIN—ARTICLES OF RELIGION—GENERAL RULES.

	99
Origin of the Methodist Episcopal Church.....	1-2
Articles of Religion.....	3-27
The General Rules.....	28-35
Temperance.....	36
Slavery.....	37
Baptism and the Lord's Supper.....	38-41
Rules Relating to Marriage.....	42-45
Divorce.....	46
Concerning Dress.....	47

CHAPTER II.

THE MEMBERSHIP OF THE CHURCH.

Receiving and Dismissing Members of the Church.....	48
The Relation of Baptized Children to the Church.....	49-54

CHAPTER III.

MEANS OF GRACE.

Public Worship.....	55
The Spirit and Truth of Singing.....	56
Classes and Class-Meeting.....	57-62

PART II.

Government of the Church.

CHAPTER I.

THE CONFERENCES.

99

The General Conference.....	63-72
The Annual Conferences.....	73-89
The District Conferences.....	90-97
The Quarterly Conferences.....	98-104
The Leaders and Stewards' Meeting.....	105
The Official Board.....	106

CHAPTER II.

THE MINISTRY.

The Examination of those who think they are moved by the Holy Ghost to Preach.....	107-108
Rules for a Preacher's Conduct.....	109-121
The Duty of Preachers to God, Themselves, and One Another.....	122-129
The Necessity of Union among Ourselves.....	130-131
How we can Employ our Time Profitably when not Traveling, or Engaged in Public Exercises.....	132-134
Of our Deportment at the Conferences.....	135-136
The Matter and Manner of Preaching.....	137-138
Rules by which we should continue, or desist from, Preaching at any Place.....	139-142
Visiting from House to House, guarding against those Things that are so common to Professors, and en- forcing Practical Religion.....	143-151
Method of Receiving Traveling Preachers on Trial.....	152-156
Manner of Receiving Traveling Preachers into Full Connection.....	157-159
Reception of Ministers from other Evangelical Churches.....	160-161
The Election of Bishops, and their Duty.....	162-168
Presiding Elders, and their Duty.....	169-173

The Election of Traveling Elders, and their Duty.....	174-173
The Election of Traveling Deacons, and their Duty....	179-182
The Duties of those who have the Charge of Circuits or Stations.....	183-185
Supernumerary Preachers.....	186
Superannuated Preachers.....	187
Locating Unacceptable, Inefficient, or Secular Preachers.	188
General Directions concerning Local Preachers.....	189-193
Local Preachers, and their Ordination.....	194-196
Exhorters.....	197-198

CHAPTER III.

STEWARDS.

Qualifications, Appointment, and Duties of Stewards...	199-204
--	---------

PART III.

Administration of Discipline.

CHAPTER I.

BRINGING MINISTERS AND MEMBERS TO TRIAL, AND THE SETTLEMENT OF DISPUTES.

The Trial of a Bishop	205-213
The Method of Proceeding against accused Traveling Ministers or Preachers	214-222
The Proceedings against Preachers on Trial.....	223
The Trial of Local Preachers.....	224-229
The Trial of an Accused Member.....	230-246

CHAPTER II.

TRIAL OF APPEALS.

Appeals of Bishops.....	212
Appeals of Traveling Ministers or Preachers.	247-256
Appeals of Local Preachers.....	257
Appeals of Members.. ..	258

CHAPTER III.

RESTORATION OF CREDENTIALS OF ORDINATION.

	77
Credentials of those who have been Traveling Preachers.	259
Credentials of a Preacher who withdraws from the Conference in Good Standing.....	260
Credentials of Local Preachers.....	261

PART IV.

Educational and Benevolent Institutions.

Education	262
Sunday-Schools and the Instruction of Children.....	263-269
Missions and Missionary Societies.....	270-298
Woman's Foreign Missionary Society.....	294
Woman's Home Missionary Society.....	295
Central Mission Conferences.....	296
Board of Church Extension.....	297-320
Freedmen's Aid.....	321-324
Circulation of Religious Tracts.....	325-327
Printing and Circulating Books, Tracts, and Periodicals.	328-352
The Chartered Fund.....	353-354
The Permanent Fund.....	355-357

PART V.

Temporal Economy.

CHAPTER I.

SUPPORT OF MINISTERS.

Support of Bishops, and of the Families of deceased Bishops.....	358-362
Support of Presiding Elders.....	363
Support of Ministers and Preachers.....	364-366
Support of Superannuated Preachers.....	367
Local Preachers to have an Allowance in Certain Cases..	368-369

CHAPTER II.

RAISING SUPPLIES—PARSONAGES.

Method of raising Annual Supplies for the Propagation of the Gospel, and for making up the Allowance of Preachers	99 370-376
Building and Renting Houses for the Use of Traveling Preachers.....	377-380

CHAPTER III.

CHURCHES AND CHURCH PROPERTY.

Building Churches.....	381-384
Trustees—their Appointment, Duties, and Responsi- bilities.....	385-392
Form for Conveyance of Church Property.....	393-397
Trusteeship.....	398-400

PART VI.

Ritual of the Church.

BAPTISM.

Order for the Administration of Baptism to Infants.....	401
Order for the Administration to such as are of Riper Years	402

RECEPTION OF MEMBERS.

Form for Receiving Persons into the Church after Pro- bation.....	403
--	-----

THE LORD'S SUPPER.

Order for the Administration of the Lord's Supper	404
--	-----

MATRIMONY.

Form of the Solemnization of Matrimony.....	405
---	-----

BURIAL OF THE DEAD.

Form for the Burial of the Dead.....	406
--------------------------------------	-----

ORDINATION.

Form of Consecrating Bishops.....	407
Form of Ordaining Elders.....	408
Form of Ordaining Deacons	409

LAYING A CORNER-STONE.

Form for Laying the Corner-Stone of a Church	410
--	-----

DEDICATION OF A CHURCH.

Form for the Dedication of a Church.....	411
--	-----

PART VII.

Boundaries of Conferences.

Mode of Determining Boundaries.....	412-415
Boundaries of Annual Conferences	416-518
German Work on the Pacific Coast.....	519
Scandinavian Work in New York, Brooklyn, and in the Vicinities of those Cities.....	520
Enabling Acts in Relation to Conferences.....	521
Boundaries of Missions in the United States and Terri- tories.....	522
Boundaries of Missions in Foreign Countries.....	523

APPENDIX.

Course of Study for Traveling Preachers.....	524
Course of Study for Local Preachers.....	525
Course of Study for Candidates for Local Deacons and Elders' Orders	526
Course of Study for German Traveling Preachers.....	527
Course of Study for German Local Preachers.....	528
Course of Study for German Preachers who are Candi- dates for Local Deacons and Elders' Orders.	529
Course of Study for Norwegian and Danish Traveling Preachers ..	530
Course of Study for Norwegian and Danish Local Preachers.....	531
Course of Study for Swedish Traveling Preachers.....	532
Course of Study for Swedish Local Preachers, and for Deacons and Elders' Orders	533
Miscellaneous Matters.....	584-586

DOCTRINES AND DISCIPLINE

OF THE —

METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH.

PART I.

ORIGIN, DOCTRINES, AND RULES.

CHAPTER I.

ORIGIN, ARTICLES OF RELIGION, AND GENERAL RULES.

Origin of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

¶ 1. The Preachers and Members of our Society in general, being convinced that there was a great deficiency of vital religion in the Church of England in America, and being in many places destitute of the Christian Sacraments, as several of the Clergy had forsaken their Churches, requested the late Rev. John Wesley to take such measures, in his wisdom and prudence, as would afford them suitable relief in their distress.

¶ 2. In consequence of this, our venerable friend, who, under God, had been the father of the great revival of religion now extending over the earth by the means of the Methodists, determined to ordain Ministers for America; and

for this purpose, in the year 1784, sent over three regularly-ordained Clergymen; but, preferring the Episcopal mode of Church Government to any other, he solemnly set apart, by the imposition of his hands and prayer, one of them, namely, Thomas Coke, Doctor of Civil Law, late of Jesus College, in the University of Oxford, and a Presbyter of the Church of England, for the Episcopal Office; and having delivered to him letters of Episcopal Orders, commissioned and directed him to set apart Francis Asbury, then General Assistant of the Methodist Society in America, for the same Episcopal Office, he, the said Francis Asbury, being first ordained Deacon and Elder. In consequence of which the said Francis Asbury was solemnly set apart for the said Episcopal Office by prayer, and the imposition of the hands of the said Thomas Coke, other regularly-ordained Ministers assisting in the sacred ceremony. At which time the General Conference, held at Baltimore, did unanimously receive the said THOMAS COKE and FRANCIS ASBURY as their Bishops, being fully satisfied of the validity of their Episcopal Ordination.

ARTICLES OF RELIGION.

I. *Of Faith in the Holy Trinity.*

¶ 3. There is but one living and true God, everlasting, without body or parts, of infinite power,

wisdom, and goodness; the maker and preserver of all things, visible and invisible. And in unity of this Godhead there are three persons, of one substance, power, and eternity—the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost.

II. *Of the Word, or Son of God, who was made very Man.*

¶ 4. The Son, who is the Word of the Father, the very and eternal God, of one substance with the Father, took man's nature in the womb of the blessed Virgin; so that two whole and perfect natures, that is to say, the Godhead and Manhood, were joined together in one person, never to be divided; whereof is one Christ, very God and very Man, who truly suffered, was crucified, dead and buried, to reconcile his Father to us, and to be a sacrifice, not only for original guilt, but also for the actual sins of men.

III. *Of the Resurrection of Christ.*

¶ 5. Christ did truly rise again from the dead, and took again his body, with all things appertaining to the perfection of man's nature, wherewith he ascended into heaven, and there sitteth until he return to judge all men at the last day.

IV. *Of the Holy Ghost.*

¶ 6. The Holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son, is of one substance, majesty, and glory with the Father and the Son, very and eternal God.

V. *The Sufficiency of the Holy Scriptures for Salvation.*

¶ 7. The Holy Scriptures contain all things necessary to salvation; so that whatsoever is not read therein, nor may be proved thereby, is not to be required of any man that it should be believed as an article of faith, or be thought requisite or necessary to salvation. In the name of the Holy Scriptures we do understand those canonical books of the Old and New Testament of whose authority was never any doubt in the Church. The names of the canonical books are :

Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy, Joshua, Judges, Ruth, The First Book of Samuel, The Second Book of Samuel, The First Book of Kings, The Second Book of Kings, The First Book of Chronicles, The Second Book of Chronicles, The Book of Ezra, The Book of Nehemiah, The Book of Esther, The Book of Job, The Psalms, The Proverbs, Ecclesiastes or the Preacher, Cantica or Song of Solomon, Four Prophets the greater, Twelve Prophets the less.

All the books of the New Testament, as they are commonly received, we do receive and account canonical.

VI. *Of the Old Testament.*

¶ 8. The Old Testament is not contrary to the New; for both in the Old and New Testament everlasting life is offered to mankind by Christ,

who is the only Mediator between God and man, being both God and Man. Wherefore they are not to be heard who feign that the old fathers did look only for transitory promises. Although the law given from God by Moses, as touching ceremonies and rites doth not bind Christians, nor ought the civil precepts thereof of necessity be received in any commonwealth; yet, notwithstanding, no Christian whatsoever is free from the obedience of the commandments which are called moral.

VII. *Of Original or Birth Sin.*

¶ 9. Original sin standeth not in the following of Adam, (as the Pelagians do vainly talk,) but it is the corruption of the nature of every man, that naturally is engendered of the offspring of Adam, whereby man is very far gone from original righteousness, and of his own nature inclined to evil, and that continually.

VIII. *Of Free Will.*

¶ 10. The condition of man after the fall of Adam is such that he cannot turn and prepare himself, by his own natural strength and works, to faith, and calling upon God; wherefore we have no power to do good works, pleasant and acceptable to God, without the grace of God by Christ preventing us, that we may have a good will, and working with us, when we have that good will.

IX. *Of the Justification of Man.*

¶ 11. We are accounted righteous before God only for the merit of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, by faith and not for our own works or deservings. Wherefore, that we are justified by faith only, is a most wholesome doctrine, and very full of comfort.

X. *Of Good Works.*

¶ 12. Although good works, which are the fruits of faith, and follow after justification, cannot put away our sins, and endure the severity of God's judgments; yet are they pleasing and acceptable to God in Christ, and spring out of a true and lively faith, insomuch that by them a lively faith may be as evidently known as a tree is discerned by its fruit.

XI. *Of Works of Supererogation.*

¶ 13. Voluntary works—besides, over, and above God's commandments—which are called works of supererogation, cannot be taught without arrogancy and impiety. For by them men do declare that they do not only render unto God as much as they are bound to do, but that they do more for his sake than of bounden duty is required: whereas Christ saith plainly, When ye have done all that is commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants.

XII. *Of Sin after Justification.*

¶ 14. Not every sin willingly committed after justification is the sin against the Holy Ghost, and unpardonable. Wherefore, the grant of repentance is not to be denied to such as fall into sin after justification: after we have received the Holy Ghost, we may depart from grace given, and fall into sin, and, by the grace of God, rise again and amend our lives. And therefore they are to be condemned who say they can no more sin as long as they live here; or deny the place of forgiveness to such as truly repent.

XIII. *Of the Church.*

¶ 15. The visible Church of Christ is a congregation of faithful men in which the pure word of God is preached, and the Sacraments duly administered according to Christ's ordinance, in all those things that of necessity are requisite to the same.

XIV. *Of Purgatory.*

¶ 16. The Romish doctrine concerning purgatory, pardon, worshiping and adoration, as well of images as of relics, and also invocation of saints, is a fond thing, vainly invented, and grounded upon no warrant of Scripture, but repugnant to the word of God.

XV. *Of Speaking in the Congregation in such a Tongue as the People understand.*

¶ 17. It is a thing plainly repugnant to the word of God, and the custom of the primitive Church, to have public prayer in the Church, or to administer the Sacraments, in a tongue not understood by the people.

XVI. *Of the Sacraments.*

¶ 18. Sacraments ordained of Christ are not only badges or tokens of Christian men's profession, but rather they are certain signs of grace, and God's good will toward us, by the which he doth work invisibly in us, and doth not only quicken, but also strengthen and confirm, our faith in him.

There are two Sacraments ordained of Christ our Lord in the Gospel; that is to say, Baptism and the Supper of the Lord.

Those five commonly called sacraments, that is to say, confirmation, penance, orders, matrimony, and extreme unction, are not to be counted for sacraments of the Gospel; being such as have partly grown out of the *corrupt* following of the Apostles, and partly are states of life allowed in the Scriptures, but yet have not the like nature of Baptism and the Lord's Supper, because they have not any visible sign or ceremony ordained of God.

The Sacraments were not ordained of Christ to be gazed upon, or to be carried about ; but that we should duly use them. And in such only as worthily receive the same they have a wholesome effect or operation : but they that receive them unworthily, purchase to themselves condemnation, as St. Paul saith, 1 Cor. xi, 29.

XVII. *Of Baptism.*

¶ 19. Baptism is not only a sign of profession and mark of difference whereby Christians are distinguished from others that are not baptized; but it is also a sign of regeneration, or the new birth. The Baptism of young children is to be retained in the Church. ✓

XVIII. *Of the Lord's Supper.*

¶ 20. The Supper of the Lord is not only a sign of the love that Christians ought to have among themselves one to another, but rather is a Sacrament of our redemption by Christ's death; insomuch that, to such as rightly, worthily, and with faith receive the same, the bread which we break is a partaking of the body of Christ; and likewise the cup of blessing is a partaking of the blood of Christ.

Transubstantiation, or the change of the substance of bread and wine in the Supper of our Lord, cannot be proved by Holy Writ, but is repugnant to the plain words of Scripture, over-

throweth the nature of a Sacrament, and hath given occasion to many superstitions.

The body of Christ is given, taken, and eaten in the Supper, only after a heavenly and spiritual manner. And the means whereby the body of Christ is received and eaten in the Supper, is faith.

The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper was not by Christ's ordinance reserved, carried about, lifted up, or worshiped.

XIX. *Of both Kinds.*

¶ 21. The Cup of the Lord is not to be denied to the Lay People; for both the parts of the Lord's Supper, by Christ's ordinance and commandment, ought to be administered to all Christians alike.

XX. *Of the one Oblation of Christ, finished upon the Cross.*

¶ 22. The offering of Christ, once made, is that perfect redemption, propitiation, and satisfaction for all the sins of the whole world, both original and actual; and there is none other satisfaction for sin but that alone. Wherefore the sacrifice of masses, in the which it is commonly said that the priest doth offer Christ for the quick and the dead, to have remission of pain or guilt, is a blasphemous fable and dangerous deceit.

XXI. *Of the Marriage of Ministers.*

¶ 23. The Ministers of Christ are not commanded by God's law either to vow the estate of single life, or to abstain from marriage: therefore it is lawful for them, as for all other Christians, to marry at their own discretion, as they shall judge the same to serve best to godliness.

XXII. *Of the Rites and Ceremonies of Churches.*

¶ 24. It is not necessary that rites and ceremonies should in all places be the same, or exactly alike; for they have been always different, and may be changed according to the diversity of countries, times, and men's manners, so that nothing be ordained against God's word. Whosoever, through his private judgment, willingly and purposely doth openly break the rites and ceremonies of the Church to which he belongs, which are not repugnant to the word of God, and are ordained and approved by common authority, ought to be rebuked openly, (that others may fear to do the like,) as one that offendeth against the common order of the Church, and woundeth the consciences of weak brethren.

Every particular Church may ordain, change, or abolish rites and ceremonies, so that all things may be done to edification.

XXIII. *Of the Rulers of the United States of America.*

¶ 25. The President, the Congress, the General Assemblies, the Governors, and the Councils of State, *as the Delegates of the People*, are the Rulers of the United States of America, according to the division of power made to them by the Constitution of the United States, and by the Constitutions of their respective States. And the said States are a sovereign and independent Nation, and ought not to be subject to any foreign jurisdiction.*

XXIV. *Of Christian Men's Goods.*

¶ 26. The riches and goods of Christians are not common, as touching the right, title, and possession of the same, as some do falsely boast. Notwithstanding, every man ought of such things as he possesseth, liberally to give alms to the poor, according to his ability.

*As far as it respects civil affairs, we believe it the duty of Christians, and especially of all Christian Ministers, to be subject to the supreme authority of the country where they may reside, and to use all laudable means to enjoin obedience to the powers that be; and therefore it is expected that all our Preachers and People, who may be under the British or any other Government, will behave themselves as peaceable and orderly subjects.

XXV. *Of a Christian Man's Oath.*

¶ 27. As we confess that vain and rash swearing is forbidden Christian men by our Lord Jesus Christ and James his Apostle; so we judge that the Christian religion doth not prohibit, but that a man may swear when the magistrate requireth, in a cause of faith and charity, so it be done according to the Prophet's teaching, in justice, judgment, and truth.

THE GENERAL RULES.

THE NATURE, DESIGN, AND GENERAL RULES OF OUR UNITED SOCIETIES.

¶ 28. In the latter end of the year 1739 eight or ten persons who appeared to be deeply convinced of sin, and earnestly groaning for redemption, came to Mr. Wesley in London. They desired, as did two or three more the next day, that he would spend some time with them in prayer, and advise them how to flee from the wrath to come, which they saw continually hanging over their heads. That he might have more time for this great work, he appointed a day when they might all come together; which from thenceforward they did every week, namely, on *Thursday*, in the evening. To these, and as many more as desired to join with them, (for their number increased daily,) he gave those advices from time to time which he judged most needful for them;

and they always concluded their meeting with prayer suited to their several necessities.

¶ 29. This was the rise of the UNITED SOCIETY, first in Europe, and then in America. Such a society is no other than “*a company of men having the form and seeking the power of godliness, united in order to pray together, to receive the word of exhortation, and to watch over one another in love, that they may help each other to work out their salvation.*”

¶ 30. That it may the more easily be discerned whether they are indeed working out their own salvation, each Society is divided into smaller companies, called Classes, according to their respective places of abode. There are about twelve persons in a Class, one of whom is styled *the Leader*. It is his duty,

§ 1. To see each person in his Class once a week at least; in order, (1.) To inquire how their souls prosper. (2.) To advise, reprove, comfort, or exhort, as occasion may require. (3.) To receive what they are willing to give toward the relief of the Preachers, Church, and poor.*

§ 2. To meet the Ministers and the Stewards of the Society once a week; in order, (1.) To inform the Minister of any that are sick, or of any that walk disorderly, and will not be reproved.

* This part refers to towns and cities, where the poor are generally numerous, and Church expenses considerable.

(2.) To pay the Stewards what they have received of their several Classes in the week preceding.

¶ 31. There is only one condition previously required of those who desire admission into these Societies—"a desire to flee from the wrath to come, and to be saved from their sins." But wherever this is really fixed in the soul, it will be shown by its fruits.

¶ 32. It is therefore expected of all who continue therein, that they shall continue to evidence their desire of salvation,

First: By doing no harm, by avoiding evil of every kind, especially that which is most generally practiced; such as,

The taking of the name of God in vain.

The profaning the day of the Lord, either by doing ordinary work therein or by buying or selling.

Drunkenness, buying or selling spirituous liquors, or drinking them, unless in cases of extreme necessity.

Slave-holding; buying or selling slaves.

Fighting, quarreling, brawling, brother going to law with brother; returning evil for evil, or railing for railing; the using many words in buying or selling.

The buying or selling goods that have not paid the duty.

The giving or taking things on usury, that is, unlawful interest.

Uncharitable or unprofitable conversation; particularly speaking evil of Magistrates or of Ministers.

Doing to others as we would not they should do unto us.

Doing what we know is not for the glory of God; as,

The putting on of gold and costly apparel.

The taking such diversions as cannot be used in the name of the Lord Jesus.

The singing those songs, or reading those books, which do not tend to the knowledge or love of God.

Softness and needless self-indulgence.

Laying up treasure upon earth.

Borrowing without a probability of paying; or taking up goods without a probability of paying for them.

¶ 33. It is expected of all who continue in these Societies that they shall continue to evidence their desire of salvation,

Second: By doing good; by being in every kind merciful after their power; as they have opportunity, doing good of every possible sort, and, as far as possible, to all men:

To their bodies of the ability which God giveth, by giving food to the hungry, by clothing the naked, by visiting or helping them that are sick or in prison:

To their souls, by instructing, reproving, or

exhorting all we have any intercourse with; trampling under foot that enthusiastic doctrine, that “we are not to do good unless *our hearts be free to it.*”

By doing good, especially to them that are of the household of faith or groaning so to be; employing them preferably to others; buying one of another; helping each other in business; and so much the more because the world will love its own and them *only*.

By all possible diligence and frugality, that the Gospel be not blamed.

By running with patience the race which is set before them, denying themselves, and taking up their cross daily; submitting to bear the reproach of Christ, to be as the filth and offscouring of the world; and looking that men should say all manner of evil of them *falsely*, for the Lord’s sake.

¶ 34. It is expected of all who desire to continue in these Societies that they shall continue to evidence their desire of salvation,

Third: By attending upon all the ordinances of God; such are,

The public worship of God;

The ministry of the word, either read or expounded;

The Supper of the Lord;

Family and private prayer;

Searching the Scriptures;

Fasting or abstinence.

¶ 35. These are the General Rules of our Societies; all which we are taught of God to observe, even in his written word, which is the only rule, and the sufficient rule, both of our faith and practice. And all these we know his Spirit writes on truly awakened hearts. If there be any among us who observes them not, who habitually breaks any of them, let it be known unto them who watch over that soul as they who must give an account. We will admonish him of the error of his ways. We will bear with him for a season. But if then he repent not, he hath no more place among us. We have delivered our own souls.

Temperance.

¶ 36. Temperance, in its broader meaning, is distinctively a Christian virtue, enjoined in the Holy Scriptures. It implies a subordination of all the emotions, passions, and appetites to the control of reason and conscience. Dietetically, it means a wise use of suitable articles of food and drink, with entire abstinence from such as are known to be hurtful. Both science and human experience agree with the Holy Scriptures in condemning all alcoholic beverages as being neither useful nor safe. The business of manufacturing and of vending such liquors is also against the principles of morality, political

economy, and the public welfare. We, therefore, regard voluntary total abstinence from all intoxicants as the true ground of personal temperance, and complete legal prohibition of the traffic in alcoholic drinks as the duty of civil government. We heartily approve of all lawful and Christian efforts to save society from the manifold and grievous evils resulting from intemperance, and earnestly advise our people to co-operate in all measures which may seem to them wisely adapted to secure that end. We refer to our General Rule on this subject, (¶ 32,) and affectionately urge its strict observance by all our members. Finally, we are fully persuaded that, under God, hope for the ultimate success of the Temperance Reform rests chiefly upon the combined and sanctified influence of the Family, the Church, and the State.

Slavery.

¶ 37. We declare that we are as much as ever convinced of the great evil of Slavery. We believe that the buying, selling, or holding of human beings, to be used as chattels, is contrary to the laws of God and nature, and inconsistent with the Golden Rule, and with that Rule in our Discipline which requires all who desire to continue among us to "do no harm," and to "avoid evil of every kind." We therefore affectionately

¶ 38. BAPTISM AND THE LORD'S SUPPER.

admonish all our preachers and people to keep themselves pure from this great evil, and to seek its extirpation by all lawful and Christian means.

Baptism and the Lord's Supper.

¶ 38. Let every adult person, and the parents of every child to be baptized, have the choice of either sprinkling, pouring, or immersion.

¶ 39. We will on no account whatever make a charge for administering Baptism, or for burying the dead.

¶ 40. Let persons who have scruples concerning the receiving of the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper kneeling, be permitted to receive it either standing or sitting.

¶ 41. No person shall be admitted to the Lord's Supper among us who is guilty of any practice for which we would exclude a Member of our Church.

Rules Relating to Marriage.

¶ 42. Many of our Members have married with *unawakened* persons. This has produced bad effects; they have been either hindered for life, or have turned back to perdition.

¶ 43. To discourage such marriages, 1. Let every Preacher publicly enforce the Apostle's

caution, "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers." 2 Cor. vi, 14. 2. Let all be exhorted to take no step in so weighty a matter without advising with the more serious of their brethren.

¶ 44. In general a woman ought not to marry without the consent of her parents. Yet there may be exceptions. For if, 1. A woman believe it to be her duty to marry: if, 2. Her parents absolutely refuse to let her marry any Christian: then she may, nay, ought to marry without their consent. Yet even then a Methodist Preacher ought not to be married to her.

¶ 45. We do not prohibit our people from marrying persons who are not of our Church, provided such persons have the form, and are seeking the power, of godliness; but we are determined to discourage their marrying persons who do not come up to this description.

Divorce.

46. No divorce, except for adultery, shall be regarded by the Church as lawful; and no Minister shall solemnize marriage in any case where there is a divorced wife or husband living: but this Rule shall not be applied to the innocent party to a divorce for the cause of adultery, nor to divorced parties seeking to be reunited in marriage.

Concerning Dress.

¶ 47. Let all our people be exhorted to conform to the spirit of the apostolic precept, not to adorn themselves “with gold, or pearls, or costly array.” 1 Tim. ii, 9.

PART I.—CHAPTER II.

THE MEMBERSHIP OF THE CHURCH.

Receiving and Dismissing Members.

¶ 48. In order to prevent improper persons from gaining admission into the Church, and in order to the exercise of the power of godly admonition and discipline,

§ 1. Let great care be taken in receiving persons on Trial, and let no one be enrolled as a Probationer in the Church unless he give satisfactory evidence of an earnest desire to be saved from his sins, and to enjoy the fellowship of God's people.

§ 2. Let the Preacher in Charge and the Class Leaders see that all persons on Trial be early made acquainted with the Doctrines, Rules, and Regulations of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

§ 3. Let no one be received into Full Membership in the Church until such person has been at least six months on Trial, and has been recommended by the Leaders and Stewards' Meeting, or where no such meeting is held, by the Leader, and has been baptized, and who shall, on examination by the Preacher in Charge before the Church, give satisfactory assurances both of the correctness of

¶ 48, § 4. RECEIVING AND DISMISSING MEMBERS.

his faith and of his willingness to observe and keep the rules of the Church.* Nevertheless, if a Member in good standing in any other Orthodox Evangelical Church shall desire to unite with us, such applicant may, by giving satisfactory answers to the usual inquiries, be received at once into Full Membership.

§ 4. All acceptable Members of the Church, desiring to remove their Membership from one Circuit or Station to another, are entitled to a Certificate; but until they are received into another Charge, or Church in another place, they shall be answerable for their conduct to the Circuit or Station from which the Certificate was given. After the depositing of such Certificate with another Charge, they shall be responsible for any misconduct of which they may have been guilty, during the time they held such certificate, to the Charge which they shall have joined. But a Member holding a Certificate cannot avoid trial by presenting his Certificate to another Church, after charges have been preferred against him, but shall in such case be amenable to the Church from which he received his Certificate.

§ 5. Certificates of removal must be signed by

*Persons baptized in Infancy must publicly assent, before the Church, to the Baptismal Covenant. The rebaptism of persons known to have been previously baptized is inconsistent with the nature and design of Baptism as set forth in the New Testament.

the Preacher in Charge, or if there be no Preacher in Charge, by the Presiding Elder of the District, and shall be in the following form: "*This certifies that A. B., the bearer, is an acceptable member of the.....Methodist Episcopal Church in....., and is affectionately commended to the fellowship of the Methodist Episcopal Church in..... or in any other Church, to which he may present this Certificate. When admitted to another Charge, his relation to this Charge will cease.*"

§ 6. This Certificate of Church Membership shall not be valid for a longer period than one year; but if for any cause it has been impracticable to present the Certificate within one year, it may be renewed by the Preacher in Charge of the Church from which it was received.

§ 7. Let the Preacher in Charge and the Committee on Church Records be careful to see that the names of all persons received into the Church are duly recorded; and the Preacher in Charge shall report at each Quarterly Conference all changes that have occurred in the Membership during the quarter.

The Relation of Baptized Children to the Church.

¶ 49. We hold that all children, by virtue of the unconditional benefits of the atonement, are members of the kingdom of God, and therefore

graciously entitled to Baptism; but as Infant Baptism contemplates a course of religious instruction and discipline, it is expected of all parents or guardians who present their children for Baptism, that they will use all diligence in bringing them up in conformity to the word of God; and they should be solemnly admonished of this obligation, and earnestly exhorted to faithfulness therein.

¶ 50. We regard all children who have been baptized as placed in visible covenant relation to God, and under the special care and supervision of the Church.

¶ 51. The Preacher in Charge shall preserve a full and accurate register of the names of all the baptized children within his pastoral care; the dates of their birth, baptism, their parentage, and places of residence.

¶ 52. The Preacher in Charge shall organize the baptized children of the Church, at the age of ten years or younger, into Classes, and appoint suitable Leaders, (male or female,) whose duty it shall be to meet them in Class once a week, and instruct them in the nature, design, and obligations of Baptism, and the truths of religion necessary to make them "wise unto salvation;" urge them to give regular attendance upon the means of grace; advise, exhort, and encourage them to an immediate consecration of their hearts and lives to God, and inquire into the state of their

religious experience; *provided*, that children unbaptized are not to be excluded from these Classes.

¶ 53. Whenever baptized children shall have attained an age sufficient to understand the obligations of religion, and shall give evidence of piety, they may be admitted into Full Membership in the Church, on the recommendation of a Leader with whom they have met at least six months in Class, by publicly assenting before the Church to the Baptismal Covenant, and also to the usual questions on Doctrines and Discipline.

¶ 54. Whenever a baptized child shall, by orphanage or otherwise, become deprived of Christian guardianship, the Preacher in Charge shall ascertain and report to the Leaders and Stewards' Meeting the facts in the case; and such provision shall be made for the Christian training of the child as the circumstances of the case admit and require.

PART I.—CHAPTER III.

MEANS OF GRACE.

Public Worship.

¶ 55. In order to establish uniformity in public worship among us on the Lord's day,

§ 1. Let the morning service consist of singing, prayer, the reading of a lesson from the Old Testament, and another from the New, and preaching.

§ 2. Let the afternoon or evening service consist of singing, prayer, the reading of one or two Scripture lessons, and preaching.

§ 3. On the days of administering the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper, the reading of the Scripture lessons may be omitted.

§ 4. In administering the Sacraments, and in the burial of the dead, let our form of Ritual invariably be used. Let the Lord's Prayer also be used on all occasions of public worship in concluding the first prayer, the congregation being exhorted to join in its audible repetition. Let a Doxology be sung at the conclusion of each service, and the Apostolic Benediction be invariably used in dismissing the congregation.

§ 5. Let the people be earnestly exhorted to take part in the public worship of God—first, in

singing; secondly, in prayer, in the scriptural attitude of kneeling, by the repetition of the Lord's Prayer.

§ 6. Let the Society be met, wherever it is practicable, on the Sabbath day.

The Spirit and Truth of Singing.

¶ 56. To guard against formality in singing,

§ 1. Choose such hymns as are proper for the occasion, and do not sing too much at once; seldom more than four or five verses.

§ 2. Let the tune be suited to the sentiment, and do not suffer the people to sing too slowly.

§ 3. In every Society let due attention be given to the cultivation of sacred music.

§ 4. Should the Preacher in Charge desire it, let the Quarterly Conference appoint annually a Committee of three or more, who, co-operating with him, shall regulate all matters relating to this part of divine worship.

§ 5. As singing is a part of divine worship in which all ought to unite, therefore exhort every person in the congregation to sing, not one in ten only.

Classes and Class Meetings.

¶ 57. The design of the organization of Classes and the appointment of Leaders is,

¶ 57, § 1. CLASSES AND CLASS MEETINGS.

§ 1. To establish a system of pastoral oversight that shall effectively reach every Member of the Church.

§ 2. To establish and keep up a meeting for social and religious worship, for instruction, encouragement, and admonition, that shall be a profitable means of grace to our people.

§ 3. To carry out, unless other measures be adopted, a financial plan for the raising of moneys.

¶ 58. The primary object of distributing the Members of the Church into Classes is to secure the sub-pastoral oversight made necessary by our itinerant economy. In order to secure this oversight,

§ 1. Let the Classes, wherever practicable, be composed of not more than twenty persons, and let the Leader report at each Quarterly Conference the condition of his Class as follows:

1. Number of Members in his Class.
2. Number of Probationers.
3. Average attendance.
4. Number habitually absent.
5. Number of Class Meetings held.
6. Number who contribute to the support of the Church.
7. Number of visits made.
8. Number of heads of families in the Class, and what proportion of them observe family worship.

9. Number of Church Papers taken by Class Members.

10. Miscellaneous matters.

§ 2. Let each Leader be careful to inquire how every member of his Class prospers; not only how each person outwardly observes the Rules, but how he grows in the knowledge and love of God.

§ 3. Let the Leaders converse with those who have the charge of their Circuits and Stations frequently and freely.

¶ 59. In order to render our Class Meetings interesting and profitable, 1. Remove improper Leaders. 2. See that all the Leaders be of sound judgment and truly devoted to God.

¶ 60. In the arrangement of Class Meetings two or more Classes may meet together, and be carried on according to such plan as shall be agreed upon by the Leaders in concurrence with the Preacher in Charge.

¶ 61. Let care be observed that they do not fall into formality through the use of a uniform method. Let speaking be voluntary or the exercises conversational, the Leader taking such measures as may best assist in making the services fresh, spiritual, and of permanent religious profit.

¶ 62. Let the Leaders be directed to such a course of reading and study as shall best qualify them for their work; especially let such books be

¶ 62. CLASSES AND CLASS MEETINGS.

recommended as will tend to increase their knowledge of the Scriptures and make them familiar with those passages best adapted to Christian edification. Whenever practicable, let the Preachers examine the Leaders in the studies recommended.

PART II.

GOVERNMENT OF THE CHURCH.

CHAPTER I.

THE CONFERENCES.

The General Conference.

¶ 63. The General Conference shall be composed of Ministerial and Lay Delegates. The Ministerial Delegates shall consist of one Delegate for every forty-five Members of each Annual Conference, to be appointed either by seniority or choice at the discretion of such Annual Conference, yet so that such Representatives shall have traveled at least four full calendar years from the time that they were received on Trial by an Annual Conference, and are in Full Connection at the time of holding the Conference.*

¶ 64. The Lay Delegates shall consist of two Laymen for each Annual Conference, except such

* A Transferred Preacher shall not be counted twice in the same year in the basis of the election of Delegates to the General Conference, nor vote for Delegates to the General Conference in any Annual Conference where he is not counted as a part of the basis of representation, nor vote twice the same year on any constitutional question.

Conferences as have but one Ministerial Delegate, which Conferences shall each be entitled to one Lay Delegate.

¶ 65. The Lay Delegates shall be chosen by an Electoral Conference of Laymen, which shall assemble for the purpose on the third day of the session of the Annual Conference, at the place of its meeting, at its session immediately preceding that of the General Conference.

¶ 66. The Electoral Conference shall be composed of one Layman from each Circuit or Station within the bounds of the Annual Conference, such Layman to be chosen by the last Quarterly Conference preceding the time of the assembling of such Electoral Conference; and on assembling, the Electoral Conference shall organize by electing a Chairman and Secretary of its own number; *provided*, that no Layman shall be chosen a Delegate either to the Electoral Conference or to the General Conference who shall be under twenty-five years of age, or who shall not have been a Member of the Church in Full Connection for the five consecutive years preceding the elections.*

* The Secretaries of the several Annual and Electoral Conferences shall send to the Secretary of the last General Conference a certified copy of the election of Delegates and Reserves to the next General Conference, in the order of their election, as soon after the election as practicable, so that a roll of Members and Reserves may be prepared for the opening of the next General Conference.

¶ 67. The General Conference shall meet on the first day of May, in the year of our Lord 1812, in the City of New York, and thenceforward on the first day of May once in four years perpetually, in such place or places as shall be fixed on by the General Conference from time to time; but the General Superintendents, or a majority of them, by and with the advice of two thirds of all the Annual Conferences, shall have power to call an extra session of the General Conference at any time, to be constituted in the usual way. But if there shall be no General Superintendent, then two thirds of all the Annual Conferences shall have power to call such extra session.

¶ 68. At all times when the General Conference is met it shall take two thirds of the whole number of Ministerial and Lay Delegates to form a quorum for transacting business.

¶ 69. The Ministerial and Lay Delegates shall deliberate and vote together as one body; but they shall vote separately whenever such separate vote shall be demanded by one third of either Order; and in such cases the concurrent vote of both Orders shall be necessary to complete an action.

¶ 70. One of the General Superintendents shall preside in the General Conference; but in case no General Superintendent be present, the General Conference shall choose a president *pro tempore*.

¶ 71. The General Conference shall have full power to make Rules and Regulations for our

¶ 71, § 1. GENERAL CONFERENCE.

Church under the following Limitations and Restrictions, namely:

§ 1. The General Conference shall not revoke, alter, nor change our Articles of Religion, nor establish any new Standards or Rules of Doctrine contrary to our present existing and established Standards of Doctrine.

§ 2. The General Conference shall not allow of more than one Ministerial Representative for every fourteen Members of an Annual Conference; nor of a less number than one for every forty-five; nor of more than two Lay Delegates for an Annual Conference; *provided*, nevertheless, that when there shall be in any Annual Conference a fraction of two thirds the number which shall be fixed for the ratio of representation, such Annual Conference shall be entitled to an additional Delegate for such fraction; and *provided*, also, that no Conference shall be denied the privilege of one Ministerial and of one Lay Delegate.

§ 3. The General Conference shall not change nor alter any part or rule of our government so as to do away Episcopacy, nor destroy the plan of our itinerant General Superintendency; but may appoint a Missionary Bishop or Superintendent for any of our Foreign Missions, limiting his jurisdiction to the same respectively.

§ 4. The General Conference shall not revoke nor change the General Rules of the United Societies.

§ 5. The General Conference shall not do away

the privileges of our Ministers or Preachers of trial by a Committee, and of an Appeal; neither shall they do away the privileges of our Members of trial before the Society or by a Committee, and of an Appeal.

§ 6. The General Conference shall not appropriate the produce of the Book Concern, nor of the Chartered Fund, to any purpose other than for the benefit of Traveling, Supernumerary, Superannuated and Worn Out Preachers, their Wives, Widows, and Children.

¶ 72. *Provided*, nevertheless, that upon the concurrent recommendation of three fourths of all the Members of the several Annual Conferences who shall be present and vote on such recommendation, then a majority of two thirds of the General Conference succeeding shall suffice to alter any of the above Restrictions, excepting the First Article; and also, whenever such alteration or alterations shall have been first recommended by two thirds of the General Conference, so soon as three fourths of the Members of all the Annual Conferences shall have concurred as aforesaid, such alteration or alterations shall take effect.

The Annual Conferences.

¶ 73. There are now one hundred and three Annual Conferences in the year, and these shall severally become bodies corporate, wherever prac-

licable, under the authority of the laws of the States and Territories within whose bounds they are located.

¶ 74. All the Traveling Preachers, both those who are in Full Connection and those who are on Trial, shall attend their Annual Conference.

¶ 75. The Bishops shall appoint the times of holding the Annual Conferences; but they shall allow each Annual Conference to sit a week at least.

¶ 76. Each Annual Conference shall appoint the place of its own sitting; but should it become necessary, from any unforeseen cause, to change the place of its sitting after it has been fixed by the Conference, the Preacher or Preachers in Charge in the place where the Conference was to have been held, and the Presiding Elder of the District, shall have power to make such change. But this authority shall not be exercised without first consulting the other Presiding Elders of the Conference so far as practicable.

¶ 77. A Bishop shall preside in the Annual Conferences. In case no Bishop be present, a Member of the Conference, appointed by the Bishop, shall preside. But if no appointment be made, or the person appointed do not attend, the Conference shall elect a President by ballot from among the Elders without debate.

¶ 78. The Annual Conference has power to hear complaints against Traveling Preachers, and may try, reprove, suspend, deprive of Ministerial

Office and Credentials, expel or acquit, any Member of the Annual Conference against whom charges may have been preferred; and in case any Member of the Annual Conference be deposed from the Ministry without being expelled from the Church, he shall have his Membership in the Church where he resides.

¶ 79. The business of the Annual Conference is, to inquire,

1. Who are Received by Transfer, and from what Conferences?

2. Who are Admitted on Trial?

3. Who Remain on Trial?

4. Who are Discontinued?

5. Who are Admitted into Full Connection?

6. Who are Re-admitted?

7. Who are Received on Credentials from other Churches?

8. What Traveling Preachers have been elected Deacons?

9. What Traveling Preachers have been ordained Deacons?

10. What Local Preachers have been elected Deacons?

11. What Local Preachers have been ordained Deacons?

12. Who are the Traveling Deacons of the First Class?

13. Who are the Traveling Deacons of the Second Class?

14. What Traveling Deacons have been elected Elders?

15. What Traveling Deacons have been ordained Elders?

16. What Local Deacons have been elected Elders?

17. What Local Deacons have been ordained Elders?

18. Who are the Supernumerary Preachers?

19. Who are the Superannuated Preachers?

20. Was the character of each Preacher examined?

21. Have any Died?

22. Have any been Transferred, and to what Conferences?

23. Have any Withdrawn?

24. Have any been Located at their own request?

25. Have any been Located?

26. Have any been permitted to Withdraw under charges?

27. Have any been Expelled?

28. Who are selected to be the Triers of Appeals?

29. What is the Statistical Report for this Conference year?

NOTE 1.—Statistics No. I must be published in the General Minutes.

NOTE 2.—The several Annual Conferences are required *invariably* to publish Statistics Nos. I and II in their

own Minutes. The publication of Statistics No. III is optional with the respective Conferences.

NOTE 3.—Statistical Secretaries of the Annual Conferences must furnish Statistics No. III to the Editor of Sunday-School Books and Papers for use in his office.

Statistics No. I.

(1.) MEMBERSHIP.—Probationers. Full Members. Local Preachers. Deaths.

(2.) BAPTISMS. — Number of Children Baptized. Number of Adults Baptized.

(3.) CHURCH PROPERTY.—Number of Churches. Probable Value. Number of Parsonages. Probable Value. Paid for Building and Improving Churches and Parsonages. Paid on Old Indebtedness on Church Property. Present Indebtedness. Current Expenses, (for Sexton, Light, Fuel, etc.)

(4.) SUNDAY-SCHOOLS. — Number of Schools. Number of Officers and Teachers. Number of Scholars of all ages.

(5.) BENEVOLENT COLLECTIONS. — For Missions — *a.* From Churches : *b.* from Sunday-Schools. For the Board of Church Extension. For the Sunday-School Union. For the Tract Society. For the Freedmen's Aid Society. For Education. For the American Bible Society. For the Woman's Foreign Missionary Society. For the Woman's Home Missionary Society. Other Collections.

(6.) MINISTERIAL SUPPORT. — For Pastors,

Presiding Elders, and Bishops. For Conference Claimants.

NOTE. — The General Conference has ordered that in reporting the amount raised in each Pastoral Charge for "Ministerial Support" the amount reported shall include the several sums raised for the support of the Pastor, for the support of the Presiding Elder, and for the support of the Bishops; and shall also include the rent paid for a House for the Pastor: and in case the Pastor occupies a Parsonage, then it shall include, instead of rent paid, a sum equal to a fair rental value of the said Parsonage.

Statistics No. II.

MINISTERIAL SUPPORT.—Claim of the Pastor, including the rental value of Parsonage, or House rent. [If there is a Parsonage, indicate that fact by an asterisk placed after the amount of claim, thus: *e. g.*, "Claim, \$863."*] Receipts of the Pastor, including the rental value of Parsonage, or House rent.* Deficiency. Amount apportioned for the support of the Presiding Elder; amount paid the Presiding Elder. Amount apportioned for the support of the Bishops; amount paid for support of the Bishops. Amount apportioned for Conference Claimants; amount paid for Conference Claimants.

Statistics No. III.

SUNDAY-SCHOOLS.—Number of Sunday-Schools. Number of Officers and Teachers. Number of

* Any Conference desiring to do so, may use separate columns in Statistics No. II, for House Rent and Traveling Expenses.

Scholars of all ages. Number of Scholars fifteen years old and over. Number of Scholars under fifteen years old, except the Infant Class. Number in Infant Class. Average Attendance of Teachers and Scholars. Number of Library Books. Total Expenses of the School this year. Number of Sunday-School Advocates taken. Number of Sunday-School Classmates taken. Number of Sunday-School Journals taken. Number of Officers and Teachers who are Church Members or Probationers. Number of Scholars who are Members or Probationers. Number of Conversions.

30. What are the Claims on the Conference Fund ?

31. What has been Received on these Claims, and how has it been Applied ?

32. Where are the Preachers Stationed ?

33. Where shall the next Conference be held ?

¶ 80. The Electing and Ordaining of Deacons and Elders is to be done in the Annual Conferences.

¶ 81. It shall be the duty of each Annual Conference to examine strictly into the state of the Domestic Missions within its bounds, and to allow none to remain on the list of its Missions which, in the judgment of the Conference, is able to support itself.

¶ 82. Each Annual Conference shall report through its Secretary, annually, to the Secretaries of the Missionary Society at New York,

the name of each District, Circuit, or Station, within its bounds, sustained in whole or in part by said Conference as a Mission, together with the amount of Missionary Money appropriated to such for the year, and also the number of years that each Mission has received assistance from the Missionary Treasury, and whether consecutively or otherwise.

¶ 83. Each Annual Conference shall cause the Collections, as reported by the Preachers for the Statistical Tables, to be compared with the receipts of the Conference Treasurers of the several Benevolent Societies, that discrepancies, if any, may be corrected before the publication of the Minutes.

¶ 84. Preachers in Charge shall report to their Annual Conferences the amount collected for each of our Benevolent Causes. They shall hand the money, or a satisfactory voucher for the same, to the Conference Treasurers, otherwise no credit shall be given to a contributing Charge.

¶ 85. In each Annual Conference the Bishop presiding shall inquire whether the Disciplinary Plan for the support of our Benevolent Causes is carried out in every District and Pastoral Charge.

¶ 86. Each Annual Conference shall report, through its Statistical Secretary, to the Sunday-School Union, the number of Schools within its bounds, together with other facts named in the form published by the Union, and contained in

the annual reports of Preachers, as directed in ¶ 183, § 12.

¶ 87. That the Statistics may be rendered more complete, let the following rules be observed :

§ 1. Each Annual Conference shall appoint a Statistical Secretary, whose name and address shall be printed in the general Minutes at the head of the Statistical Tables of the Conference.

§ 2. Each Annual Conference shall require every Preacher in Charge to present his Statistical Report complete, correct, and plainly written, on the first day of the Conference session.

§ 3. At the opening of the second day's session the Presiding Bishop shall call upon the Statistical Secretary to read the names of all Charges whose Statistics are not reported, and of all those whose Statistics are imperfectly or incorrectly reported. This call and announcement shall be made at the beginning of each day's session until the Statistics of every Charge are correctly reported.

§ 4. In case any Charge fails to make a report, the Statistical Secretary shall fill up the blanks from the report of the preceding year, omitting the annual Collections ; and he shall indicate such filling up by putting the figures in brackets.

§ 5. When the name of a Charge has been changed, the Statistical Secretary shall cause the former one to be printed in parentheses after the present one.

¶ 87, § 6. ANNUAL CONFERENCES.

§ 6. All Collections and other moneys must be reported in even dollars.

¶ 88. A record of the proceedings of each Annual Conference shall be kept by a Secretary chosen for the purpose, and shall be signed by the President and Secretary; and a copy of said record shall be sent to the General Conference.

¶ 89. Each Annual Conference shall appoint annually, for each of its Districts, a Board of Church Location, which shall consist of the Presiding Elder, who shall be Chairman, and not less than two nor more than five Ministers, and an equal number of Laymen. The duty of said Board shall be to prevent, as far as possible, the selection of improper sites, and to consider and determine all questions relating to the selection of new church locations which may be referred to it by the Presiding Elder or by the vote of any Quarterly Conference. The decision of said Board in regard to the location of a church edifice shall be final, unless overruled by the Annual Conference.

The District Conferences.

¶ 90. The District Conferences shall be composed of the Traveling and Local Preachers, the Exhorters, the District Stewards, and one Sunday-School Superintendent and one Class Leader

from each Pastoral Charge in the District. But if there shall be more than one Sunday-School Superintendent in any Circuit or Station, then the Quarterly Conference shall designate one of them for this service, and it shall also select the Class Leader.

¶ 91. The District Conference shall meet once or twice each year in each Presiding Elder's District, as each District Conference shall determine for itself, at such time and place as the Presiding Elder shall designate for the first meeting after the adoption of this plan by the District; but the District Conference shall at each meeting determine the place for its next meeting, the time to be fixed by the Presiding Elder.

¶ 92. A Bishop, when present, shall preside at the District Conference. If no Bishop be present, the Presiding Elder of the District shall preside. And if both be absent, the District Conference shall choose its own President by ballot from among the Traveling Elders.

¶ 93. A record of the proceedings of each District Conference shall be kept by a Secretary chosen for the purpose, and a copy of said record shall be sent to the ensuing Annual Conference.

¶ 94. The regular business of the District Conference shall be :

§ 1. To take the general oversight of all the temporal and spiritual affairs of the District, subject to the provisions of the Discipline.

¶ 94, § 2. DISTRICT CONFERENCES.

§ 2. To take Cognizance of all the Local Preachers and Exhorters in the District, and to inquire respecting the gifts, labors, and usefulness of each by name, and to arrange a Plan of Appointments for each until the next District Conference.

§ 3. To hear Complaints against Local Preachers: to try, suspend, deprive of Ministerial Office and Credentials, expel, or acquit, any Local Preacher against whom charges shall have been preferred.

§ 4. To license Local Preachers; to inquire if they will wholly abstain from the use of tobacco; to renew the Licenses of Local Preachers and Exhorters annually; and to recommend to the Annual Conference Local Preachers as suitable Candidates for Deacons or Elders' Orders, and for admission on Trial in the Traveling Connection. *Provided:* That no person shall be licensed to preach, nor shall his license to preach or exhort be renewed, nor shall he be recommended for Orders or for admission into the Traveling Connection, without the recommendation of the Quarterly Conference, or of the Leaders and Stewards' Meeting of the Circuit or Station of which he is a Member: and in all cases the Candidate shall first pass a satisfactory examination in such Course of Study as the Bishops shall prescribe. The District Conference shall also have the powers given to the Quarterly Conference in ¶¶ 160, 161, relating to the recognition of Orders.

§ 5. To inquire whether all the Collections for the Benevolent Institutions of the Church, as recognized by the Discipline, are properly attended to in all the Circuits and Stations, and to adopt suitable measures for promoting their success.

§ 6. To inquire into the condition of the Sunday-Schools in the District, and to adopt suitable measures for insuring their success.

§ 7. To inquire respecting opportunities for Missionary and Church Extension enterprises within the District, and to take measures for the occupation of any neglected portion of its territory by Mission Sunday-Schools, and by appointments for Public Worship.

§ 8. To provide for appropriate Religious and Literary exercises during the sessions, for the mutual benefit of those attending upon them.

¶ 95. The order of business of the District Conference shall be:

1. To inquire what Members of the District Conference are present.
2. To appoint Committees on the
 - (1.) Examination of Candidates for license to Preach.
 - (2.) Examination of Local Preachers in each of the four years of the Course of Study.
 - (3.) Examination of Candidates for admission into the Traveling Connection.
 - (4.) Examination of Candidates for Orders.
 - (5.) Home Mission work.

- (6.) Appointments of Local Preachers and Exhorters.
 - (7.) Apportionment to each Charge of the amounts to be raised for Benevolent Purposes.
 - (8.) Programme of Religious and Literary exercises for the next meeting.
 - (9.) Miscellaneous matters.
3. To receive Reports:
- (1.) From the Presiding Elder, as to the condition of the work under his charge, and his own work as Presiding Elder.
 - (2.) From each Pastor, as to the Religious condition of his Charge, his Pastoral labors, the Benevolent Collections, and the circulation of our Church Periodicals and Books.
 - (3.) From each Local Preacher; the Form of which report shall be prescribed by each District Conference. (See ¶ 190.)
 - (4.) From each Exhorter, including a statement of the Prayer-meetings he has held, and other work done, especially in destitute places and among the sick and the poor.
 - (5.) From each District Steward, as to the Temporal affairs of the Charge he represents.
 - (6.) From each Superintendent, as to the

condition of the Sunday-Schools of the Charge he represents.

(7.) From each Class Leader as to the condition of the Classes of the Charge he represents.

(7.) From each Committee.

4. To inquire concerning Local Preachers:

(1.) Are there any Charges or Complaints?

(2.) Who shall have their Licenses renewed?

(3.) Who shall be licensed to Preach?

(4.) Who shall be recommended for Ordination?

(5.) Who shall be recommended for recognition of Orders?

(6.) Who shall be recommended for admission into the Traveling Connection?

(7.) Where are the Local Preachers stationed?

5. To inquire concerning Exhorters:

(1.) Who shall have their Licenses renewed?

(2.) What work is assigned each Exhorter?

6. Where shall the next District Conference be held?

7. Is there any other business?

¶ 96. The order of business may be varied, and the business interspersed with such Literary and Religious exercises as the Conference may direct.

¶ 97. The provisions for District Conferences shall be of force and binding only in those Districts in which the Quarterly Conferences of a

majority of the Circuits and Stations shall have approved the same by asking the Presiding Elder to convene a District Conference, as herein provided. A District Conference may be discontinued by a vote of a majority of the Members present at any regular session, notice thereof having been given at a previous session, and with the concurrence of a majority of the Quarterly Conferences in the District. In those Districts in which District Conferences shall be held, the powers given to the District Conferences shall not be exercised by the Quarterly Conferences. In all other cases the powers of the Quarterly Conferences shall remain as hereinafter provided.

The Quarterly Conferences.

¶ 98. The Quarterly Conferences shall be composed of all the Traveling and Local Preachers, Exhorters, Stewards, Class Leaders, and Trustees of the Churches in the Circuits or Stations, and the first Superintendents of our Sunday-Schools, said Trustees and Superintendents being Members of our Church, and approved by the Quarterly Conference.

¶ 99. The Presiding Elder shall preside in the Quarterly Conferences; or, he may appoint a Traveling Elder to preside; but in the absence of the Presiding Elder, and of the Traveling Elder so appointed, the Preacher in Charge shall preside.

¶ 100. The Quarterly Conference shall appoint a Secretary, who shall take minutes of the proceedings thereof, and transmit them to the Recording Steward.

¶ 101. The regular business of the Quarterly Conference shall be:

§ 1. To hear Complaints, and to receive and try Appeals.

§ 2. To take Cognizance of all the Local Preachers and Exhorters in the Circuit or Station, and to inquire into the gifts, labors, and usefulness of each by name; to license proper persons to Preach; to inquire if they will wholly abstain from the use of tobacco; to examine them in such Course of Study as the Bishops shall prescribe; to renew their Licenses annually, and to recommend the renewal of the License of Exhorters annually when, in the judgment of said Conference, their gifts, grace, and usefulness will warrant such renewal; to recommend to the Annual Conference Local Preachers who are suitable Candidates for Deacons or Elders' Orders, and for admission on Trial in the Traveling Connection; and to try, suspend, deprive of Ministerial Office and Credentials, expel, or acquit, any Local Preacher in the Circuit or Station against whom charges shall have been preferred; and to receive the annual report of the Trustees: *provided*, That no person shall be licensed to Preach without the recommendation of the Society of which he is a Member,

¶ 101, § 3. QUARTERLY CONFERENCES.

or of the Leaders and Stewards' Meeting; nor shall any one be licensed to Preach, or recommended to the Annual Conference to Travel or for Ordination, without first being examined in the Quarterly Conference on the subject of Doctrines and Discipline. In all cases the Candidate shall first pass a satisfactory examination in such Course of Study as the Bishops shall prescribe.

§ 3. To elect Trustees, where the laws of the State permit, and also Stewards, for the Circuit or Station; and of the latter, to elect one a District Steward and one a Recording Steward.

§ 4. To have supervision of all the Sunday-Schools within the bounds of the Circuit or Station, and to inquire into the condition of each; to approve Trustees not elected by the Quarterly Conference; to confirm Sunday-School Superintendents upon the nomination of the Sunday-School Board, and, also, as Members of the Quarterly Conference; and to remove any Superintendent who may prove unworthy or inefficient.

¶ 102. The order of business in the respective Quarterly Conferences, after the roll of Members has been called and a Secretary appointed, shall be to inquire :

§ 1. AT THE FIRST QUARTERLY CONFERENCE.

1. Who are approved as Trustees ?
2. Who are approved as Sunday-School Superintendents ?

3. Are there any Complaints ?
4. Are there any Appeals ?
5. Are there any Reports :
 - (1.) From the Pastor ?
 - (2.) From Local Preachers ? (See ¶ 190.)
 - (3.) From Sunday-School Superintendents ?
 - (4.) From Class Leaders ?
 - (5.) From Committees ?
6. What amounts have been apportioned to this Charge this year for the support of the Ministry ?
 - (1.) For the Pastor ?
 - (2.) For the Assistant ?
 - (3.) For the Presiding Elder ?
 - (4.) For the Bishops ?
 - (5.) For Conference Claimants ?
 - (6.) For Rent ?
 - (7.) For Traveling and Moving Expenses ?
7. What is the Financial Plan adopted by the Stewards ?
8. Have the directions of the Discipline for raising supplies for the support of the Ministry been carried out ?
9. What amounts have been received for the support of the Ministry this quarter, and how have they been applied ?

Received :

- (1.) For the Preachers and Presiding Elder ;
- (2.) For the Bishops ;

¶ 102, §-1. QUARTERLY CONFERENCES.

- (3.) For Rent;
- (4.) For Traveling and Moving Expenses.

Applied:

- (1.) To the Pastor;
 - (2.) To the Assistant;
 - (3.) To the Presiding Elder;
 - (4.) To the Bishops;
 - (5.) On Rent;
 - (6.) On Traveling and Moving Expenses.
10. What amounts have been apportioned to this Charge this year for Benevolent Purposes ?
- (1.) For Missions ?
 - (2.) For Church Extension ?
 - (3.) For Freedmen's Aid Society ?
 - (4.) For Education ?
 - (5.) For Sunday-School Union ?
 - (6.) For Tract Society ?
 - (7.) For other Purposes ?
11. Are the Sunday-Schools organized into Missionary Societies ?
12. Is any change desired in the Board of Stewards ?
13. Are there any recommendations for license to preach ?
14. Have the Rules respecting the Instruction of Children been observed ?
15. Are the Church Records properly kept ?
16. Is the Church and Parsonage property insured ?

17. Where and when shall the next Quarterly Conference be held ?
18. Is there any other business ?

§ 2. AT THE SECOND AND AT THE THIRD QUARTERLY CONFERENCES.

1. Who are approved as Trustees ?
2. Who are approved as Sunday-School Superintendents ?
3. Are there any Complaints ?
4. Are there any Appeals ?
5. Are there any Reports:
 - (1.) From the Pastor ?
 - (2.) From Local Preachers ? (See ¶ 190.)
 - (3.) From Sunday-School Superintendents ?
 - (4.) From Class Leaders ?
 - (5.) From Committees ?
6. What is the Financial Plan adopted by the Stewards ?
7. Have the directions of the Discipline for raising supplies for the support of the Ministry been carried out ?
8. What amounts have been received for the support of the Ministry this quarter, and how have they been applied ?

Received :

- (1.) For the Preachers and Presiding Elder ;
- (2.) For the Bishops ;
- (3.) For Rent ;
- (4.) For Traveling and Moving Expenses.

¶ 102, § 3. QUARTERLY CONFERENCES.

Applied :

- (1.) To the Pastor;
 - (2.) To the Assistant;
 - (3.) To the Presiding Elder;
 - (4.) To the Bishops;
 - (5.) On Rent;
 - (6.) On Traveling and Moving Expenses.
9. Are the Sunday-Schools organized into Missionary Societies?
 10. Is any change desired in the Board of Stewards?
 11. Are there any recommendations for license to preach?
 12. Have the Rules respecting the Instruction of Children been observed?
 13. Are the Church Records properly kept?
 14. Is the Church and Parsonage property insured?
 15. Where and when shall the next Quarterly Conference be held?
 16. Is there any other business?

§ 3. AT THE FOURTH QUARTERLY CONFERENCE.

1. Who are approved as Trustees?
2. Who are approved as Sunday-School Superintendents?
3. Are there any Complaints?
4. Are there any Appeals?

5. Are there any Reports:
 - (1.) From the Pastor?
 - (2.) From Local Preachers? (See ¶ 190.)
 - (3.) From Sunday-School Superintendents?
 - (4.) From Class Leaders?
 - (5.) From Trustees?
 - (6.) From Committees?
6. What is the Financial Plan adopted by the Stewards?
7. Have the directions of the Discipline for raising supplies for the support of the Ministry been carried out?
8. What amounts have been received for the support of the Ministry this quarter, and how have they been applied?

Received :

- (1.) For the Preachers and Presiding Elder;
- (2.) For the Bishops;
- (3.) For Conference Claimants;
- (4.) For Rent;
- (5.) For Traveling and Moving Expenses;

Applied :

- (1.) To the Pastor;
- (2.) To the Assistant;
- (3.) To the Presiding Elder;
- (4.) To the Bishops;
- (5.) To Conference Claimants;
- (6.) On Rent;
- (7.) On Traveling and Moving Expenses.

¶ 102, § 3. QUARTERLY CONFERENCES.

9. What amounts have been asked and raised for Benevolent Purposes this year?
 - (1.) For Missions?
 - a. From Churches and Congregations?
 - b. From Sunday-Schools?
 - (2.) For the Board of Church Extension?
 - (3.) For the Sunday-School Union?
 - (4.) For the Tract Society?
 - (5.) For the Freedmen's Aid Society?
 - (6.) For Education?
 - (7.) For the American Bible Society?
 - (8.) For the Woman's Foreign Missionary Society?
 - (9.) For the Woman's Home Missionary Society?
 - (10.) For other Purposes?
10. Are the Sunday-Schools organized into Missionary Societies?
11. What Committees shall be appointed?
12. Who shall be the Stewards for the ensuing Conference year?
13. Who shall be the Recording Steward?
14. Who shall be the District Steward?
15. Who are the Trustees of Church and Parsonage property?
16. Are there any recommendations for license to preach?
17. Are there any recommendations of Local Preachers for Orders?

18. Are there any recommendations for admission into the Traveling Connection?
19. Are there any recommendations for the recognition of Orders?
20. Has the character of the Local Preachers and Exhorters been examined, and have their Licenses been renewed?
21. Have the General Rules been read this year?
22. Have the Rules respecting the Instruction of Children been observed?
23. Are the Church Records properly kept?
24. Is the Church and Parsonage property insured?
25. Has the Pastor prepared a Catalogue or Plan of his Charge, as required by the Discipline?
26. Where and when shall the next Quarterly Conference be held?
27. Is there any other business?

¶ 103. Committees ordered to be appointed by the Quarterly Conference: On Missions. On Church Extension. On Sunday-Schools. On Tracts. On Temperance. On Education. On Church Records. On Parsonages and Furniture. On Church Music. On Estimating the Preachers' Salaries. On Estimating the amount necessary for Conference Claimants.

¶ 104. It shall be the duty of the Committee on Church Records to see that the Records of Membership, the Records of the Leaders and

¶ 105. LEADERS AND STEWARDS' MEETING.

Stewards' Meeting, of the Official Board, of the Sunday-School Board, of the Board of Trustees, and of the Quarterly Conference are properly kept, and when any of these books are filled up, or are no longer in use, they shall be deposited with the Recording Steward for preservation.

The Leaders and Stewards' Meeting.

¶ 105. The Preacher in Charge shall, as often as practicable, hold a meeting of all the Leaders and Stewards of the Circuit or Station, to be denominated the Leaders and Stewards' Meeting, in order to inquire, 1. Are there any sick? 2. Are there any requiring temporal relief? 3. Are there any who walk disorderly and will not be reprov'd? 4. Are there any who willfully neglect the means of grace? 5. Are any changes to be made in the Classes? 6. Are there any Probationers to be recommended for reception into Full Connection? 7. Are there any to be recommended for license to exhort or to preach? 8. What amount has been received for the support of the Pastor or Pastors? 9. Is there any miscellaneous business?

The Official Board.

¶ 106. Whenever the Quarterly Conference of any charge shall desire it, it may organize, and continue during its pleasure, an Official Board to be composed of all the Members of the Quarterly Conference, including all the Trustees, except such Trustees and such Sunday-School Superintendents as are not Members of the Methodist Episcopal Church. The Official Board may hold its meetings at such times as it may determine, and shall be presided over by the Preacher in Charge, or in his absence by a Chairman *pro tempore*, elected by the meeting. When so organized, the Official Board may discharge the duties belonging to the Leaders and Stewards' Meeting, except the special duties pointed out in questions 3 to 8 inclusive, in ¶ 105 of the Discipline. It may also devise and carry into effect suitable plans for providing for the Finances of the Church, and discharge such other duties as the Quarterly Conference may from time to time commit to it, not otherwise provided for in the Discipline. The Board shall keep a record of its proceedings, and send the same to the Fourth Quarterly Conference for approval.

PART II.—CHAPTER II.

THE MINISTRY.

The Examination of Persons who think they are moved by the Holy Ghost to Preach

¶ **107.** In order that we may try those persons who profess to be moved by the Holy Ghost to preach, let the following questions be asked, namely:

§ 1. Do they know God as a pardoning God? Have they the love of God abiding in them? Do they desire nothing but God? Are they holy in all manner of conversation?

§ 2. Have they gifts, as well as grace, for the work? Have they, in some tolerable degree, a clear, sound understanding; a right judgment in the things of God; a just conception of salvation by faith? Has God given them any degree of utterance? Do they speak justly, readily, clearly?

§ 3. Have any been truly convinced of sin and converted to God, and are believers edified by their preaching?

¶ **108.** As long as these marks concur in any one, we believe he is called of God to preach. These we receive as sufficient proof that he is moved by the Holy Ghost.

Rules for a Preacher's Conduct.

¶ 109. *Rule 1.* Be diligent. Never be unemployed. Never be triflingly employed. Never trifle away time; neither spend any more time at any place than is strictly necessary.

¶ 110. *Rule 2.* Be serious. Let your motto be, "Holiness to the Lord." Avoid all lightness, jesting, and foolish talking.

¶ 111. *Rule 3.* Converse sparingly, and conduct yourself prudently, with women. (1 Tim. v, 2.)

¶ 112. *Rule 4.* Believe evil of no one without good evidence; unless you see it done, take heed how you credit it. Put the best construction on every thing. You know the judge is always supposed to be on the prisoner's side.

¶ 113. *Rule 5.* Speak evil of no one; because your word, especially, would eat as doth a canker. Keep your thoughts within your own breast till you come to the person concerned.

¶ 114. *Rule 6.* Tell every one under your care what you think wrong in his conduct and temper, and that lovingly and plainly, as soon as may be: else it will fester in your heart. Make all haste to cast the fire out of your bosom.

¶ 115. *Rule 7.* Avoid all affectation. A preacher of the Gospel is the servant of all.

¶ 116. *Rule 8.* Be ashamed of nothing but sin.

¶ 117. RULES FOR A PREACHER.

¶ 117. *Rule 9.* Be punctual. Do every thing exactly at the time. And do not mend our Rules, but keep them; not for wrath, but conscience' sake.

¶ 118. *Rule 10.* You have nothing to do but to save souls, therefore spend and be spent in this work; and go always not only to those that want you, but to those that want you most.

¶ 119. Observe! it is not your business only to preach so many times, and to take care of this or that Society, but to save as many as you can; to bring as many sinners as you can to repentance, and with all your power to build them up in that holiness without which they cannot see the Lord. And remember! a Methodist preacher is to mind every point, great and small, in the Methodist Discipline! Therefore you will need to exercise all the sense and grace you have.

¶ 120. *Rule 11.* Act in all things not according to your own will, but as a son in the Gospel. As such, it is your duty to employ your time in the manner in which we direct: in preaching, and visiting from house to house; in reading, meditation, and prayer. Above all, if you labor with us in the Lord's vineyard, it is needful you should do that part of the work which we advise, at those times and places which we judge most for His glory.

¶ 121. Smaller advices which might be of use to us, are perhaps these: 1. Be sure never to dis-

appoint a congregation. 2. Begin at the time appointed. 3. Let your whole deportment be serious, weighty, and solemn. 4. Always suit your subject to your audience. 5. Choose the plainest text you can. 6. Take care not to ramble, but keep to your text, and make out what you take in hand. 7. Take care of any thing awkward or affected, either in your gesture, phrase, or pronunciation. 8. Do not usually pray *extempore* above eight or ten minutes (at most) without intermission. 9. Frequently read and enlarge upon a portion of Scripture; and let young preachers often exhort without taking a text. 10. Always avail yourself of the great festivals by preaching on the occasion.

The Duty of Preachers to God, Themselves, and One Another.

¶ 122. The duty of a Preacher is,—1. To Preach. 2. To meet the Societies and Classes. 3. To visit the sick.

¶ 123. A Preacher shall be qualified for his charge by walking closely with God, and having his work greatly at heart, and by understanding and loving discipline, ours in particular.

¶ 124. We do not sufficiently watch over each other. Should we not frequently ask each other, Do you walk closely with God? Have you now

fellowship with the Father and the Son? At what hour do you rise? Do you punctually observe the morning and evening hours of retirement? Do you spend the day in the manner in which the Conference advises? Do you converse seriously, usefully, and closely? To be more particular: Do you use all the means of grace yourself, and enforce the use of them on all other persons?

¶ 125. The means of grace are either Instituted or Prudential.

¶ 126. The INSTITUTED are:

§ 1. *Prayer*: private, family, and public; consisting of deprecation, petition, intercession, and thanksgiving. Do you use each of these? Do you forecast daily, wherever you are, to secure time for private devotion? Do you practice it every-where? Do you ask every-where, Have you family prayer? Do you ask individuals, Do you use private prayer every morning and evening in particular?

§ 2. *Searching the Scriptures*: 1. Reading: constantly, some part of every day; regularly, all the Bible in order; carefully, with notes; seriously, with prayer before and after; fruitfully, immediately practicing what you learn there. 2. Meditating: at set times. By rule. 3. Hearing: at every opportunity; with prayer before, at, after. Have you a Bible always about you?

§ 3. *The Lord's Supper*: Do you use this at

every opportunity? With solemn prayer before?
With earnest and deliberate self-devotion?

§ 4. *Fasting*: Do you use as much abstinence and fasting every week as your health, strength, and labor will permit?

§ 5. *Christian conference*: Are you convinced how important and how difficult it is to order your conversation aright? Is it always in grace? Seasoned with salt? Meet to minister grace to the hearers? Do you not converse too long at a time? Is not an hour commonly enough? Would it not be well always to have a determined end in view? And to pray before and after it?

¶ 127. PRUDENTIAL means we may use either as Christians, as Methodists, or as Preachers.

§ 1. *As Christians*: What particular rules have you in order to grow in grace? What arts of holy living?

§ 2. *As Methodists*: Do you never miss your Class?

§ 3. *As Preachers*: Have you thoroughly considered your duty? And do you make a conscience of executing every part of it? Do you meet every Society and their Leaders?

¶ 128. These means may be used without fruit. But there are some means which cannot: namely, watching, denying ourselves, taking up our cross, exercise of the presence of God.

§ 1. Do you steadily watch against the world? Yourself? Your besetting sin?

¶ 128, § 2. DUTY OF PREACHERS.

§ 2. Do you deny yourself every useless pleasure of sense? Imagination? Honor? Are you temperate in all things? For instance, in food, 1. Do you use only that kind and that degree which is best both for body and soul? Do you see the necessity of this? Do you eat no more at each meal than is necessary? Are you not heavy or drowsy after dinner? 3. Do you use only that kind and that degree of drink which is best both for your body and soul? Do you choose and use water for your common drink, and only take wine medicinally or sacramentally?

§ 3. Wherein do you take up your cross daily? Do you cheerfully bear your cross, however grievous to nature, as a gift of God, and labor to profit thereby?

§ 4. Do you endeavor to set God always before you? To see his eye continually fixed upon you?

¶ 129. Never can you use these means but a blessing will ensue. And the more you use them, the more you will grow in grace.

The Necessity of Union among Ourselves.

¶ 130. Let us be deeply sensible (from what we have known) of the evil of a division in principle, spirit, or practice, and the dreadful consequences to ourselves and others. If we are united, what can stand before us? If we divide, we shall

destroy ourselves, the work of God, and the souls of our people.

¶ 131. In order to a closer union with each other—1. Let us be deeply convinced of the absolute necessity of it. 2. Pray earnestly for, and speak freely to, each other. 3. When we meet, let us never part without prayer. 4. Take great care not to despise each other's gifts. 5. Never speak lightly of each other. 6. Let us defend each other's character in every thing so far as is consistent with truth. 7. Labor in honor each to prefer the other before himself. 8. We recommend a serious perusal of *The Causes, Evils, and Cures of Heart and Church Divisions*.

How we can Employ our Time Profitably when not Traveling, or Engaged in Public Exercises.

¶ 132. As a general method of employing our time, we advise you,—1. As often as possible to rise at four. 2. From four to five in the morning, and from five to six in the evening, to meditate, pray, and read the Scriptures with notes, and the closely practical parts of what Mr. Wesley has published. 3. From six in the morning till twelve, wherever it is practicable, let the time be spent in appropriate reading, study, and private devotion.

¶ 133. Other reasons may concur, but the chief reason that the people under our care are

¶ 134. EMPLOYING TIME PROFITABLY.

not better, is, because we are not more knowing and more holy.

¶ 134. And we are not more knowing, because we are idle. We forget our first rule: "Be diligent. Never be unemployed. Never be triflingly employed. Neither spend any more time at any place than is strictly necessary." We fear there is altogether a fault in this matter, and that few of us are clear. Which of us spend as many hours a day in God's work as we did formerly in man's work? We talk—talk—or read what comes next to hand. We must, absolutely must, cure this evil, or betray the cause of God. But how? 1. Read the most useful books, and that regularly and constantly. 2. Steadily spend all the morning in this employment, or at least five hours in the four and twenty. "But I have no taste for reading." Contract a taste for it by use, or return to your former employment. "But I have no books." Be diligent to spread the books, and you will have the use of them.

Of our Deportment at the Conferences.

¶ 135. It is desired that all things be considered on these occasions as in the immediate presence of God; that every person speak freely whatever is in his heart.

¶ 136. In order, therefore, that we may best

improve our time at the Conferences, 1. While we are conversing let us have an especial care to set God always before us. 2. In the intermediate hours, let us redeem all the time we can for private exercises. 3. Therein let us give ourselves to prayer for one another, and for a blessing on our labor.

The Matter and Manner of Preaching.

¶ 137. The best general method of preaching is, 1. To convince; 2. To offer Christ; 3. To invite; 4. To build up. And to do this in some measure in every sermon.

¶ 138. The most effectual way of preaching Christ is, to preach him in all his offices; and to declare his law, as well as his Gospel, both to believers and unbelievers. Let us strongly and closely insist upon inward and outward holiness in all its branches.

Rules by which we should continue, or desist from, Preaching at any Place.

¶ 139. It is by no means advisable for us to preach in as many places as we can without forming any Societies. We have made the trial in various places, and that for a considerable time. But all the seed has fallen by the way-side. There is scarcely any fruit remaining.

¶ 140. GIVING UP A PREACHING PLACE.

¶ 140. No preaching place shall be discontinued in the interval between the sessions of the Annual Conference without the consent and advice of the Quarterly Conference and of the Presiding Elder; and when thus discontinued, the names of the Members shall be transferred to such contiguous Classes as the Members may select.

¶ 141. We should endeavor to preach most,
1. Where there is the greatest number of quiet and willing hearers. 2. Where there is most fruit.

¶ 142. We ought diligently to observe in what places God is pleased at any time to pour out his Spirit more abundantly, and at that time to send more laborers than usual into that part of the harvest.

Visiting from House to House, guarding against those Things that are so common to Professors, and enforcing Practioal Religion.

¶ 143. We can further assist those under our care by instructing them at their own houses. What unspeakable need is there of this! The world says, "The Methodists are no better than other people." This is not true in the general; but,

§ 1. Personal religion, both toward God and man, is too superficial among us. We can but

just touch on a few particulars. How little faith is there among us! How little communion with God! How little living in heaven, walking in eternity, deadness to every creature! How much love of the world! Desire of pleasure, of ease, of getting money! How little brotherly love! What continual judging one another! What gossiping, evil-speaking, tale-bearing! What want of moral honesty! To instance only one particular: Who does as he would be done by in buying and selling?

§ 2. Family religion is wanting in many branches. And what avails public preaching alone, though we could preach like angels? We must, yea, every Traveling Preacher must, instruct the people from house to house. Till this be done, and that in good earnest, Methodists will be no better.

§ 3. Our religion is not sufficiently deep, universal, uniform; but superficial, partial, uneven. It will be so till we spend half as much time in this visiting as we now do in talking uselessly. Can we find a better method of doing this than Mr. Baxter's? If not, let us adopt it without delay. His whole tract, entitled "*Gildas Salvianus*; or, The Reformed Pastor," is well worth a careful perusal. Speaking of this visiting from house to house, he says, (p. 273,) "We shall find many hinderances, both in ourselves and the people." 1. In ourselves there is much dullness and

laziness, so that there will be much ado to get us to be faithful in the work. 2. We have a base, man-pleasing temper, so that we let people perish rather than lose their love; we let them go quietly to hell lest we should offend them. 3. Some of us have also a foolish bashfulness. We know not how to begin, and blush to contradict the devil. 4. But the greatest hinderance is weakness of faith. Our whole motion is weak, because the spring of it is weak. 5. Lastly, we are unskillful in the work. How few know how to deal with men, so as to get within them, and suit all our discourse to their several conditions and tempers; to choose the fittest subjects and follow them with a holy mixture of seriousness, terror, love, and meekness!

¶ 144. But undoubtedly this private application is implied in those solemn words of the Apostle: "I charge thee before God and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing, preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort, with all long-suffering."

¶ 145. O brethren, if we could but set this work on foot in all our Societies, and prosecute it zealously, what glory would redound to God! If the common lukewarmness were banished, and every shop, and every house, busied in speaking of the word and works of God, surely God would dwell in our habitations, and make us his delight!

¶ **146.** And this is absolutely necessary to the welfare of our people, some of whom neither repent nor believe to this day. Look around, and see how many of them are still in apparent danger of damnation. And how can you walk, and talk, and be merry with such people, when you know their case? When you look them in the face, you should break forth into tears, as the prophet did when he looked upon Hazeel, and then set on them with the most vehement exhortations. O, for God's sake, and the sake of poor souls, bestir yourselves, and spare no pains that may conduce to their salvation! What cause have we to bleed before the Lord that we have so long neglected this good work! If we had but engaged in it sooner, how many more might have been brought to Christ! And how much holier and happier might our Societies have been before now! And why might we not have done it sooner? There were many hinderances; and so there always will be. But the greatest hinderance is in ourselves, in our littleness of faith and love.

¶ **147.** But it is objected:

§ 1. "This will take up so much time that we shall not have leisure to follow our studies." We answer, 1. Gaining knowledge is a good thing, but saving souls is a better. 2. By this very thing you will gain the most excellent knowledge, that of God and eternity. 3. You will

have time for gaining other knowledge too, only sleep no more than you need, "and never be idle, nor triflingly employed." But, 4. If you can do but one, let your studies alone. We ought to throw by all the libraries in the world, rather than be guilty of the loss of one soul.

§ 2. "The people will not submit to it." If some will not, others will, and the success with them will repay all your labor. O let us herein follow the example of St. Paul! 1. For our general business, *Serving the Lord with all humility of mind*: 2. Our special work, *Take heed to yourselves and to all the flock*: 3. Our doctrine, *Repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ*: 4. The place, *I have taught you publicly, and from house to house*: 5. The object and manner of teaching, *I ceased not to warn every one night and day, with tears*: 6. His innocence and self-denial herein, *I have coveted no man's silver or gold*: 7. His patience, *Neither count I my life dear unto myself*. And among all other motives let these be ever before our eyes: (1) *The Church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood*: (2) *Grievous wolves shall enter in; yea, of yourselves shall men arise, speaking perverse things*.

¶ 148. Write this upon your hearts, and it will do you more good than twenty years' study. Then you will have no time to spare: you will have work enough. Then likewise no preacher

will stay with us who is as salt that has lost its savor. For to such this employment would be mere drudgery. And in order to it, you will have need of all the knowledge you can procure, and grace you can attain.

¶ 149. The sum is, Go into every house in course, and teach every one therein, young and old, to be Christians inwardly and outwardly; make every particular plain to their understandings; fix it in their minds; write it on their hearts. In order to this, there must be precept upon precept, line upon line. What patience, what love, what knowledge is requisite for this! We must needs do this, were it only to avoid idleness. Do we not loiter away many hours in every week? Each try himself; no idleness is consistent with a growth in grace. Nay, without exactness in redeeming time, you cannot retain the grace you receive in justification.

¶ 150. Why are we not more holy? why do we not live in eternity? walk with God all the day long? why are we not all devoted to God, breathing the whole spirit of missionaries? Chiefly because we are enthusiasts; looking for the end without using the means. To touch only upon two or three instances: Who of us rise at four or even at five, when we do not preach? Do we know the obligation and benefit of fasting or abstinence? How often do we practice it? The neglect of this alone is sufficient to

account for our feebleness and faintness of spirit. We are continually grieving the Holy Spirit of God by the habitual neglect of a plain duty. Let us amend from this hour.

¶ **151.** In order to guard against Sabbath-breaking, evil-speaking, unprofitable conversation, lightness, expensiveness or gayety of apparel, and contracting debts without due care to discharge them,—1. Let us preach expressly on each of these heads. 2. Read in every Society the Sermon on Evil-speaking. 3. Let the Leaders closely examine and exhort every person to put away the accursed thing. 4. Let the Preachers warn every Society that none who is guilty herein can remain with us. 5. Extirpate out of our Church buying or selling goods which have not paid the duty laid upon them by Government. Let none remain with us who will not totally abstain from this evil in every kind and degree. Extirpate bribery—receiving any thing, directly or indirectly—for voting at any election. Show no respect to persons herein, but expel all that touch the accursed thing. And strongly advise our people to discountenance all treats given by candidates before or at elections, and not to be partakers, in any respect, of such iniquitous practices.

Method of Receiving Traveling Preachers on Trial.

¶ 152. A Preacher is to be received on Trial by an Annual Conference.

¶ 153. But no one should be received unless he first procure a recommendation from the Quarterly Conference of his Circuit or Station. We may then, if he give us satisfaction, receive him on Trial. But before any such candidate is received on Trial, or into Full Connection, or is ordained Deacon or Elder, he shall give satisfactory evidence respecting his knowledge of those particular subjects which have been recommended to his consideration.

¶ 154. When a Preacher's name is not printed in the Minutes, he must receive a written License from a Bishop or Presiding Elder; but while he is on Trial, the Annual Conference alone has jurisdiction over the question of authority to preach: and his continuance on Trial shall be equivalent to the renewal of his License to preach.

¶ 155. Observe! taking on Trial is entirely different from admitting a Preacher into Full Connection. One on Trial may be either admitted or rejected without doing him any wrong: otherwise it would be no trial at all.

¶ 156. At each Annual Conference, those who are received on Trial, or are admitted into Full Connection, shall be asked whether they are will-

ing to devote themselves to the Missionary Work, and a list of the names of all those who are willing to do so shall be taken and reported to the Corresponding Secretaries of the Missionary Society; and all such shall be considered as ready and willing to be employed as Missionaries whenever called for by any of the Bishops.

Manner of Receiving Traveling Preachers into Full Connection.

¶ 157. In receiving a Preacher at the Conference into Full Connection, after solemn fasting and prayer, every person proposed shall be asked, before the Conference, the following questions, with any others which may be thought necessary, namely:

1. Have you faith in Christ?
2. Are you going on to perfection?
3. Do you expect to be made perfect in love in this life?
4. Are you earnestly striving after it?
5. Are you resolved to devote yourself wholly to God and his work?
6. Do you know the General Rules of our Church?
7. Do you keep them?
8. Have you studied the Doctrines of the Methodist Episcopal Church?
9. After full examination, do you believe that

our Doctrines are in harmony with the Holy Scriptures?

10. Will you preach and maintain them?

11. Have you studied our form of Church Discipline and Polity?

12. Do you approve our Church Government and Polity?

13. Will you support and maintain them?

14. Have you considered the Rules of a Preacher, especially the first, ninth, and eleventh?

15. Will you keep them for conscience' sake?

16. Are you determined to employ all your time in the work of God?

17. Will you diligently instruct the children in every place?

18. Will you visit from house to house?

19. Will you recommend fasting or abstinence, both by precept and example?

20. Are you in debt so as to embarrass you in the work of the Ministry?

21. Will you wholly abstain from the use of tobacco?

¶ 158. A Preacher on Trial may be admitted into Full Connection in the Annual Conference after he has been employed in the regular itinerant work on Circuits, in Stations, or in our Institutions of Learning for two successive years from the time he was received on Trial; *provided* he has given satisfaction, and is approved by the Conference after examination by the President.

159. A Missionary employed on a Foreign Mission may be admitted into Full Connection, if recommended by the Superintendent of the Mission where he labors, without being present at the Annual Conference for examination; but he shall in all cases answer the questions in ¶ 157 in the presence of the Annual Meeting of the Mission when practicable, otherwise in the presence of the Superintendent.

The Reception of Ministers from other Evangelical Churches.

¶ **160.** Ministers of other Churches who may offer to unite with us, may be received in the following manner:

§ 1. If they come to us properly accredited from any branch of the Methodist Church, they may be received, according to their Credentials, as Local Deacons or Elders, by a Quarterly Conference. Those of them who are duly certified as Members in good standing in an Annual Conference until the time of their dismissal therefrom, may be admitted by an Annual Conference either on Trial or into Full Connection, with recognition of their Orders, upon giving satisfaction as to their literary and other qualifications for the work of the Ministry; and a previous reception of such Ministers as Local Deacons or Elders by the Quarterly Conference shall not be a bar to such admis-

sion by the Annual Conference, *provided*, that they are duly recommended by the Quarterly Conference.

§ 2. If Ministers come to us properly accredited from any other Evangelical Church, they may be received by the Quarterly Conference as Preachers not entitled to administer the Sacraments; and the Annual Conference, being satisfied as to their qualifications for the Ministry, and of their agreement with us in Doctrine and Discipline, may recognize their Orders, on condition of their taking upon them our Ordination Vows, and may also admit them either on Trial or into Full Connection.

¶ 161. Whenever a Minister is received according to either of the foregoing sections, he shall be furnished with a Certificate, signed by a Bishop or a Presiding Elder, in the following words, namely:

“This is to Certify that has been admitted into Conference as a Traveling Preacher, [or has been admitted as a Local Preacher on Circuit,] he having been ordained to the office of a Deacon, [or an Elder, as the case may be,] according to the usages of the Church, of which he has been a Member and Minister; and he is hereby authorized to exercise the functions pertaining to his Office in the Methodist Episcopal Church so long as his life and conversation are such as become the Gospel of Christ.

*“ Given under my hand and seal, at, this
 day of, in the year of our Lord
 “ ”*

The Election of Bishops, and their Duty.

¶ 162. A Bishop is to be constituted by the election of the General Conference, and the laying on of the hands of three Bishops, or at least one Bishop and two Elders. But the General Conference may authorize the election of a Missionary Bishop in the interim of the General Conference.

¶ 163. If by death, or otherwise, there be no Bishop remaining in our Church, the General Conference shall elect a Bishop, and the Elders, or any three of them, who shall be appointed by the General Conference for that purpose, shall consecrate him according to the Ritual.

¶ 164. The duties of a Bishop are:

§ 1. To preside in our Conferences.

§ 2. To form the Districts according to his judgment.

§ 3. To fix the appointments of the Preachers; *provided*, he shall not allow any Preacher to remain in the same Station more than three years successively; except the Presiding Elders; the Corresponding Secretaries of the Missionary Society; the Corresponding Secretary and Assistant Corresponding Secretaries of the Board of Church Extension; the Corresponding Secretary of the

Freedmen's Aid Society; the Editors, Assistant Editors, and Agents at New York and Cincinnati; the Editors and Assistant Editors at Syracuse, Pittsburg, Chicago, St. Louis, San Francisco, and New Orleans; the Editor of the Zion's Herald; Missionaries among the Indians, Welsh, Swedes, Norwegians, and other Missionaries among Foreigners, (not including the Germans in the United States, except those on the Pacific Coast,) where supplies are difficult to be obtained; our Preachers in Germany and Switzerland; Missionaries to neglected portions of our cities, and on foreign stations; Chaplains to reformatory, sanitary, and charitable institutions; to prisons, and in the army and navy; those Preachers who may be appointed to labor for the special benefit of seamen, and for the American Bible Society, or for any State Bible Society auxiliary thereto; the Presidents, Principals, or Teachers of seminaries of learning, which are or may be under our superintendence; or the Preacher stationed at the Five Points Mission in New York, or at the American Chapel in Paris; and also when requested by an Annual Conference, to appoint a Preacher for a longer time than three years to any seminary of learning not under our care: *provided*, also, that with the exceptions above named he shall not continue a Preacher in the same appointment more than three years in six. Nevertheless, if in any case the term of three

years shall expire in the interval between the sessions of the Annual Conference, he may continue him until the next session, provided the time shall not be more than six months. He shall have authority, when requested by an Annual Conference, to appoint an Agent whose duty it shall be to travel throughout the bounds of such Conference, for the purpose of distributing Tracts; an Agent to promote the cause of Temperance; and also to appoint an Agent or Agents for the benefit of our Literary Institutions; an Agent for the German Publishing Fund; and for other Benevolent Institutions; also to appoint Editors of unofficial papers or magazines published in the interests of the Methodist Episcopal Church, *provided* their Annual Conferences request such appointment, and *provided* further, that in no such case shall the Church incur any financial responsibility.

§ 4. The duty of a Bishop is also, in the interval between the sessions of the Annual Conferences, to change, receive, and suspend Preachers as necessity may require, and as the Discipline directs.

§ 5. To travel through the Connection at large.

§ 6. To oversee the Spiritual and Temporal business of our Church.

§ 7. To Consecrate Bishops, and Ordain Elders and Deacons.

§ 8. To decide all Questions of Law involved in proceedings pending in an Annual Conference, subject to an Appeal to the General Conference;

but in all cases the application of law shall be with the Conference.

§ 9. To prescribe a course of Biblical, Ecclesiastical, and Literary Studies, upon which those applying for admission upon Trial in the Annual Conferences shall be examined and approved before such admission; to prescribe a Course of Reading and Study proper to be pursued by Candidates for the Ministry for the term of four years; and also a four-years' Course of Reading and Study for Local Preachers.

¶ 165. A Bishop may leave without appointment a Preacher on Trial, or a Member of an Annual Conference desiring to attend any of our Literary or Theological Seminaries, whenever he shall be requested so to do by the Annual Conference and it shall seem to him expedient; *provided*, however, that the time thus spent in School shall not count on that required for Probation in the Annual Conference.

¶ 166. A Bishop may, when he judges it necessary, unite two or more Circuits or Stations for Quarterly Conference purposes, without affecting their separate financial interests or pastoral duties.

¶ 167. If a Bishop cease from traveling at large among the people without the consent of the General Conference, he shall not thereafter exercise, in any degree, the Episcopal Office in our Church.

¶ 168. In case there be no Bishop to travel at large through the Districts and exercise the Episcopal Office, on account of death or otherwise, the Districts shall be regulated in every respect by the Annual Conferences and the Presiding Elders in the interval of the sessions of the General Conference, Ordination excepted.

Presiding Elders, and their Duty.

¶ 169. Presiding Elders are to be chosen by the Bishops, by whom they are also to be stationed and changed.

¶ 170. A Bishop may allow an Elder to preside in the same District for any term not exceeding four years; after which he shall not be appointed to the same District for six years; but Presiding Elders in Missions and in Mission Conferences in heathen lands may be appointed to the same District for more than four successive years.

¶ 171. The duties of a Presiding Elder are:

§ 1. To travel through his appointed District.

§ 2. In the absence of a Bishop, to take charge of all the Elders and Deacons, Traveling and Local Preachers and Exhorters, in his District.

§ 3. To change, receive, and suspend Preachers in his District during the interval between

the sessions of the Conference, and in the absence of a Bishop, as the Discipline directs; *provided*, however, that a Presiding Elder shall not change a Preacher in his District from a Charge to which he has been appointed by a Bishop and appoint him to another to which he could not be legally appointed by a Bishop. The law of limitation applies, also, to Superannuated and Local Preachers who are employed in the Pastoral work.

§ 4. It shall also be his duty to be present, as far as practicable, at all the Quarterly Meetings, especially the first and fourth; to call together the Quarterly Conference to hear Complaints, to receive and try Appeals, to renew all Licenses approved by the Quarterly Conference, and to transact such other business as is provided for under the caption "The Quarterly Conferences;" and to furnish the member of the General Missionary Committee for his Mission District, prior to the annual meeting of that Committee, a written statement of the condition of the Missions under his care, and their pecuniary wants.

§ 5. To oversee the Spiritual and Temporal business of the Church in his District; to see that all Charters, Deeds, and other Conveyances of Church Property in his District conform strictly to the laws, usages, and forms of the State or Territory within which such property is situate, and to the Discipline; to see that all

Church property is well insured; to promote by all proper means the cause of Missions, Church Extension, and Sunday-Schools; to report to the Annual Conference the Statistics of the Literary and Theological Institutions located within the bounds of his District, and under the care of our Church, according to the form published in the Appendix of the Discipline; to carefully inquire at each Quarterly Conference whether the Rules respecting the Instruction of Children have been faithfully observed; and to report to the Annual Conference the names of all Traveling Preachers within his District who shall neglect to observe those Rules.

§ 6. To take care that every part of our Discipline be enforced in his District; to decide all Questions of Law involved in proceedings pending in a District or Quarterly Conference, subject to an Appeal to the President of the next Annual Conference; but in all cases the Application of Law shall be with the Conference.

§ 7. It shall be his further duty to attend the Bishop when present in his District; and to give him, by letter, when absent, all necessary information of the state of his District.

§ 8. To direct the attention of Candidates for the Ministry to the advantages of a thorough training in the Literary and Theological Schools of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and also to direct those who are admitted on Trial to those

Studies which have been recommended by the Bishops.

§ 9. To explain to those Preachers who are on Trial, as well as to those who are in future to be proposed for Trial, that they may be either admitted or rejected without doing them any wrong.

¶ 172. If any Preacher absent himself from his Circuit or Station, the Presiding Elder shall, as far as possible, fill his place with another Preacher, who shall be paid for his labors out of the allowance of the absent Preacher, in proportion to his usual allowance.

¶ 173. A Presiding Elder shall not have power to employ a Preacher who has been rejected by the previous Annual Conference, unless the Conference should give him liberty so to do, under certain conditions.

The Election of Traveling Elders, and their Duty.

¶ 174. An Elder is constituted by the election of the Annual Conference, and by the laying on of the hands of a Bishop and some of the Elders who are present.

¶ 175. The duty of a Traveling Elder is:

1. To administer Baptism and the Lord's Supper, to solemnize Matrimony, and to conduct Divine Worship. 2. To do all the duties of a Traveling Preacher.

¶ 176. No Elder who ceases to travel without the consent of the Annual Conference, certified under the hand of the President of the Conference, except in case of sickness, debility, or other unavoidable circumstance, shall on any account exercise the peculiar functions of his Office, or even be allowed to preach, among us: *nevertheless*, the final determination in every such case is with the Annual Conference.

¶ 177. Every Traveling Deacon shall exercise his Office for two years before he be eligible to the Office of Elder; except in the case of Missions, or of Churches in a foreign country outside of a Mission or Conference, when the Annual Conferences shall have authority to elect for the Elder's Office sooner, if they judge it expedient.

178. When a Preacher shall have passed his examination, and been admitted into Full Connection, and elected to the Office of a Deacon, but fails of his Ordination through the absence of the Bishop, his eligibility to the Office of Elder shall count from the time of his election to the Office of a Deacon.

The Election of Traveling Deacons, and their Duty.

¶ 179. A Traveling Deacon is constituted by the election of the Annual Conference, and the laying on of the hands of a Bishop.

¶ 180. The duty of a Traveling Deacon is :
1. To administer Baptism and to solemnize Matrimony. 2. To assist the Elder in administering the Lord's Supper. 3. To do all the duties of a Traveling Preacher.

¶ 181. Whenever a Preacher on Trial shall be appointed by a Bishop to a Mission, or a Church in a foreign country outside of a Mission or Conference, or to a Chaplaincy in the Army or Navy, or to a Reformatory, Sanitary, or Charitable Institution or Prison, he may, if elected by an Annual Conference, with the approbation of a Bishop, be Ordained by him before his Probation ends.

¶ 182. No Deacon who ceases to travel without the consent of the Annual Conference, certified under the hand of the President of the Conference, except in case of sickness, debility, or other unavoidable circumstance, shall on any account exercise the peculiar functions of his Office, or even be allowed to preach, among us: *nevertheless*, the final determination in all such cases shall be with the Annual Conference.

The Duties of those who have the Charge of Circuits or Stations.

¶ 183. The duties of the Elder, Deacon, or Preacher who has the special charge of a Circuit, are :

§ 1. To have the oversight of the other Preachers in his Circuit or Station.

¶ 183, § 2. PREACHERS IN CHARGE.

§ 2. To appoint all the Leaders; to change them when he deems it necessary; and to examine each of them, with all possible exactness, at least once a quarter, concerning his method of leading a Class.

§ 3. To receive, try, and expel Members, according to the Form of Discipline.

§ 4. To hold Watch-nights and Love-feasts.

§ 5. To hold Quarterly Meetings in the absence of the Presiding Elder, and of the Traveling Elder appointed by him as his substitute, and to see that the Stewards provide unfermented wine for use in the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper whenever practicable.

§ 6. To take care that every Society be duly supplied with Books and Methodist Literature.

§ 7. To catechise the children publicly in the Sunday-School and at special meetings appointed for that purpose. It shall also be the duty of each Preacher, in his report to each Quarterly Conference, to state to what extent he has publicly or privately catechised the children of his Charge.

§ 8. To form Classes for the instruction of the larger children, youth, and adults in the word of God, and to attend to all the duties prescribed for the training of children.

§ 9. To give an account of his Charge every quarter to his Presiding Elder.

§ 10. To make a written report at each Quarterly Conference, as follows, namely:

QUARTERLY REPORT

*Of the Preacher in Charge of to the
 Quarterly Conference, held at, ..., 18...*

Number of Sunday-Schools within the bounds of the
 Charge

State of Sunday-Schools within the bounds of the
 Charge

Average attendance.....

Number of Scholars fifteen years of age and over....

Average attendance.....

I have preached times to the children, and
 catechised them times during the quarter.

Classes of Children formed for Religious Instruction.

Received into Full Membership.....

Excluded from the Church.....

Received by Certificate.....

Number of Certificates given.....

Deceased during the Quarter

Withdrawn from the Church.....

The following Pastoral labor has been bestowed:

.....

Benevolent Collections during the quarter, as
 follows :

Missionary.....

Church Extension.....

Freedmen's Aid Society.....

Sunday-School

Tract

Other objects, namely.....

*The following is to be used only at the Fourth Quar-
 terly Conference :*

Subscribers have been obtained for our periodicals,
 as follows :

..... Christian Advocate.....

Quarterly Review.....

¶ 183, § 11. PREACHERS IN CHARGE.

Sunday-School Journal
Sunday-School Advocate.....
Sunday-School Classmate.....

....., *Preacher in Charge.*

§ 11. To report the names to each Quarterly Conference and at each Quarterly Love-feast of those who have been received into the Church otherwise than by Certificate, and of those who have been excluded therefrom, during the quarter; also the names of those who have been received by Certificate, the names of those to whom Certificates have been given, and of those who have died or have withdrawn from the Church.

§ 12. To lay before the Quarterly Conference, at each Quarterly Meeting, to be entered on its journal, a written statement of the number, state, and average attendance of the Sunday-Schools in the Circuit or Station, and to report the same to the Annual Conference according to the form published by the Sunday-School Union of the Methodist Episcopal Church, together with the amount raised for the support of Missions, and for the publication of Tracts.

§ 13. To take an exact account of all the matters specified in ¶ 79, Question 29, and report them to the Annual Conference, that their number may be printed in the Minutes, and also to register the Marriages and Baptisms.

§ 14. To examine the accounts of the Stewards.

§ 15. To appoint a person to receive the Quarterly Collection in the Classes.

§ 16. To see that public Collections be made Quarterly, if need be.

§ 17. To encourage the support of Missions, Church Extension, Freedmen's Aid Society, and Sunday-Schools, and the publication and distribution of Bibles, Tracts, and Sunday-School Books, by forming societies and making collections for these objects in such way and manner as the Annual Conference to which he belongs shall from time to time direct. If the Annual Conference to which he belongs should not give any directions on the subject, to take up a Collection in the course of the year, or raise a Subscription, as he may judge expedient, the proceeds of which shall be at his disposal for the purchase and distribution of Tracts.

§ 18. To take an annual Collection in each of his appointments in behalf of the Sunday-School Union.

§ 19. To take a Collection annually in each of his appointments in behalf of the Board of Church Extension and of the Freedmen's Aid Society.

§ 20. To defray the expenses of the Delegates composing the General Conference, a Collection shall be taken up in each Circuit and Station some time previous to the sitting of the Conference; and the sums so collected shall be brought up by the Delegation to the General Conference,

¶ 183, § 21. PREACHERS IN CHARGE.

and applied to the object herein contemplated, in proportion to the expenses of the several Delegates.

§ 21. To call the Committee on Temperance together at least once in three months for the purpose of considering the best means to be employed for promoting the cause of Temperance in the community.

¶ 184. It shall be the further duty of the Preacher in Charge:

§ 1. To make, at the close of each Conference year, a regular Catalogue of the Members in towns and cities by streets and numbers.

§ 2. To leave his successor a particular account of the Circuit or Station, including an account of the Subscribers for our Periodicals.

§ 3. To enforce vigorously, but calmly, the Rules of the Society.

§ 4. To suffer no Love-feast to last above an hour and a half.

§ 5. To furnish all Members of the Church about to remove from one Circuit or Station to another with a Certificate of removal, in the form specified in ¶ 48, § 5, and to inform them that without such Certificate they will not be received into the Church in another place, and that the Certificate will not be valid for a longer period than one year from the date thereof; but if for any cause it has been impracticable to present the Certificate within the year, it may be renewed by

the Preacher in Charge of the Church from which it was received.

§ 6. It shall also be the further duty of the Preacher in Charge, wherever practicable, to notify of such Certificate and removal the Pastors of those Charges within the bounds of which persons having received such Certificates shall have removed. Also, on receiving Certificates, to inform the Pastors of the Charges from which the Certificates were given, and to send Certificates for all Members removing without them to the Pastors of the Charge within whose bounds they have removed; and if said address cannot be ascertained within one year, the person shall be marked "removed without Certificate;" *provided*, that when a Member wishes to remove his residence out of any particular Charge, and there are, in the judgment of the Preacher in Charge, sufficient reasons for withholding a Certificate, and the Member is willing to be tried, the Preacher shall be liable to a complaint for maladministration unless he proceed in the trial of such person.

§ 7. Certificates of removal shall not be given unless a change of the place of holding Membership is actually intended.

§ 8. A Preacher may give a note of recommendation to any Member who wishes to unite with any other Evangelical denomination.

§ 9. When any Member in good standing proposes to withdraw from the Methodist Episcopal

Church he shall communicate his purpose in writing to the Preacher in Charge of the Circuit or Station. On receiving such notice of withdrawal, the Preacher in Charge shall enter the fact of his withdrawal upon the records of the Church.

§ 10. To recommend every-where decency and cleanliness.

§ 11. To read and explain the General Rules at least once a year in every Congregation.

§ 12. The Preacher who has the charge of a Circuit or Station shall appoint prayer-meetings wherever advisable in his Charge.

§ 13. Wherever it is practicable, he shall so arrange the appointments as to give the Local Preachers regular and systematic employment on the Sabbath.

§ 14. He shall take care that a fast be held in every Society in his Charge on the Friday preceding every Quarterly Meeting, and that a memorandum of it be written on all the Class papers.

§ 15. To license such persons as he may deem proper to officiate as Exhorters in the Church, according to the provisions of the Discipline.

¶ 185. The Preachers who have the oversight of Circuits or Stations are required to execute all our rules fully and strenuously against all frauds, and particularly against dishonest insolvencies, suffering none to remain in our Church on any account who is found guilty of any fraud.

Supernumerary Preachers.

¶ 186. A Supernumerary Preacher is one who, because of impaired health, is temporarily unable to perform effective work. He may receive an appointment, or be left without one, according to the judgment of the Annual Conference of which he is a Member; but he shall have no claim on the Beneficiary Funds of the Church except by vote of the Conference; and he shall be subject to all the limitations of the Discipline in respect to re-appointment and continuance in the same Charge that apply to Effective Preachers. In case he be left without an appointment he shall have a seat in the Quarterly Conference, and all the privileges of Membership, in the place where he may reside. In case he lives beyond the bounds of his Conference, he shall forward annually a certificate similar to that required of a Superannuated Preacher.

Superannuated Preachers.

¶ 187. Every Superannuated Preacher, who may reside without the bounds of the Conference of which he is a Member, shall have a seat in the Quarterly Conference, and all the privileges of Membership, in the Church where he may reside; and he shall annually forward to his Conference a certificate of his Christian and Ministerial conduct, together with an account of the number

¶ 188. UNACCEPTABLE PREACHERS.

and circumstances of his family, signed by the Presiding Elder of the District, or the Preacher in Charge of the Circuit or Station within whose bounds he may reside; without which the Conference shall not be required to allow his claim, and may locate him without his consent.

Locating Unacceptable, Inefficient, or Secular Preachers.

¶ 188. When a Traveling Preacher is so unacceptable, inefficient, or secular, as to be no longer useful in his work, the Conference may request him to ask for a location; and if he shall refuse to comply with the request, the Conference shall bear with him till the session next ensuing, at which time, if he persist in his refusal, the Conference may, without formal trial, locate him without his consent, by a vote of two thirds of the Members present and voting; *provided*, however, that in no case shall a Preacher be located while there are charges against him for immoral conduct.

General Directions concerning Local Preachers.

¶ 189. The Quarterly Conference shall have authority to license proper persons to preach, to examine them in such Course of Study as the Bishops shall prescribe, and to renew their Licenses annually, when, in the judgment of said

Conference, their gifts, grace, and usefulness warrant such renewal; to recommend to the Annual Conference Local Preachers who are suitable candidates for Deacons or Elders' Orders, or for admission on Trial in the Traveling Connection; and to try, suspend, and deprive of Ministerial Office and Credentials, expel or acquit, any Local Preacher in the Circuit or Station against whom charges shall have been preferred; *provided*, that no person shall be licensed to preach without the recommendation of the Society of which he is a Member, or of the Leaders and Stewards' Meeting; and no Member of the Church shall be at liberty to preach without such License. Nor shall any one be licensed to preach, or recommended to the Annual Conference to become a Traveling Preacher or to be Ordained, without first being examined in the District or Quarterly Conference on the subject of Doctrines and Discipline. In all cases the Candidate shall first pass a satisfactory examination in such Course of Study as the Bishops shall prescribe.

¶ 190. Every Local Elder, Deacon, or Preacher shall be amenable to the District or Quarterly Conference where he resides for his Christian character and the faithful performance of the duties of his Ministerial Office. He shall have his name recorded on the journal of said Conference, and also enrolled on a class paper, and shall meet in Class; and shall make to each District

or Quarterly Conference to which he is amenable a report of his labors, as follows : 1. Number of Sermons preached ; 2. Number of Prayer-meetings attended ; 3. Number of Olass-meetings attended ; 4. Number of Sunday-Schools attended ; 5. Marriages solemnized, and the names of the parties married, that they may be entered by the Preacher in Charge upon the Church Records ; 6. Number of Baptisms administered ; 7. Number of Funerals conducted ; 8. Miscellaneous Items. If a Local Preacher be found neglectful of any of the above duties, or unacceptable in his Ministerial Office after due trial, the District or Quarterly Conference, if it judges it proper, may deprive him of his Ministerial Office. And when a Preacher is located, or discontinued by an Annual Conference, he shall be amenable to the Quarterly Conference of the Circuit or Station where he had his last appointment.

¶ 191. Whenever a Local Elder, Deacon, or Preacher shall remove from one Circuit or Station to another, he shall procure from the Presiding Elder of the District, or from the Preacher in Charge, a Certificate of his official standing in the Church at the time of his removal, without which he shall not be received as a Local Preacher in other places.

¶ 192. The Presiding Elders and the Preachers in Charge are required so to arrange the

appointments, wherever it is practicable, as to give the Local Preachers regular and systematic employment on the Sabbath.

¶ 193. Whenever a Local Preacher shall have a Pastoral Charge, he shall hold his Church relation in said Charge.

Local Preachers and their Ordination.

¶ 194. A Local Preacher shall be eligible to the office of a Deacon after he has preached four consecutive years from the time he received a license, and has obtained a recommendation from the District or Quarterly Conference, after proper examination, signed by the President and countersigned by the Secretary, and after his character has passed in examination before the Annual Conference and he has obtained its approbation.

¶ 195. A Local Preacher who has been licensed three consecutive years before his admission on Trial in an Annual Conference shall be eligible to the Office of Deacon after he has preached one year in the Traveling Connection and has obtained a recommendation from the District or Quarterly Conference of which he is a member, and his character and qualifications have been examined and approved by the Annual Conference.

¶ 196. A Local Deacon shall be eligible to the Office of an Elder after he has preached four years from the time he was ordained a Deacon,

and has obtained from the District or Quarterly Conference of which he is a Member, a recommendation certifying his qualifications in doctrine, discipline, talents, and usefulness, signed by the President and countersigned by the Secretary. He shall, if he cannot attend, send to the Annual Conference such recommendation, and a note certifying his belief in the Doctrines and Discipline of our Church. The whole being examined by the Annual Conference, and approved, he may be ordained.

Exhorters.

¶ 197. An Exhorter shall be constituted by the recommendation of the Class of which he is a Member, or of the Leaders and Stewards' Meeting of the Circuit or Station, and a License signed by the Preacher in Charge.

¶ 198. The duties of Exhorters are, to hold meetings for Prayer and Exhortation wherever opportunity is afforded, subject to the direction of the Preacher in Charge; to attend all the sessions of the District and Quarterly Conferences; to be subject to an annual Examination of Character in the District or Quarterly Conference, and a renewal of License annually by the Presiding Elder, or Preacher having the Charge, if approved by the District or Quarterly Conference.

PART II.—CHAPTER III.

STEWARDS.

Qualifications, Appointment, and Duties of Stewards.

¶ **199.** Let the Stewards be persons of solid piety, who both know and love Methodist Doctrine and Discipline, and who are of good natural and acquired abilities to transact the temporal business of the Church.

¶ **200.** The Preacher in Charge of the Circuit or Station shall have the right to nominate the Stewards, but the Quarterly Conference shall confirm or reject such nomination. The Stewards so elected shall enter upon the discharge of their duties on the adjournment of the next Annual Conference, and shall hold office for one year or until their successors are elected.

¶ **201.** The duties of Stewards are: to take an exact account of all the money or other resources received for the support of the Preachers in the Circuit or Station, and to apply the same as the Discipline directs; to make an accurate return of every expenditure of money, whether for the Preachers, or the poor Members of the Society; to seek the needy and distressed in order to relieve and comfort them; to inform the Preachers

of any sick or disorderly persons; to tell the Preachers what they think wrong in them; to attend the Quarterly Meetings of their Circuit or Station, and the Leaders and Stewards' Meetings; to give advice, if asked, in planning the Circuit; to attend Committees for the application of money to Churches; to give counsel in matters of arbitration; to provide the elements for the Lord's Supper; to write circular letters to the Societies in the Circuit exhorting them to greater liberality, if need be; and also to let them know, when occasion requires, the state of the temporal concerns of the Charge.

¶ 202. The duties of the District Stewards are, to attend the Annual District Stewards' Meeting when called by the Presiding Elder, and to perform the duties specified in ¶ 363.

¶ 203. Stewards are accountable for the faithful performance of their duty to the Quarterly Conference of the Circuit or Station, which shall have power to dismiss or change them at pleasure.

¶ 204. There shall be not less than three nor more than thirteen Stewards in each Circuit or Station, one of whom shall, after each annual election, be appointed by the Quarterly Conference a Recording Steward, and one a District Steward. But when two or more Circuits or Stations are united, the Stewards shall hold office till the first Quarterly Conference shall elect a new Board.

PART III.

ADMINISTRATION OF DISCIPLINE.

CHAPTER I.

BRINGING MINISTERS AND MEMBERS TO TRIAL, AND
THE SETTLEMENT OF DISPUTES.

The Trial of a Bishop.

¶ 205. A Bishop is answerable for his conduct to the General Conference, which shall have power to order the manner of his trial.

¶ 206. When a Bishop is accused of immoral conduct, the Presiding Elder within whose District said immorality is alleged to have been committed shall call to his aid four Traveling Elders, which five Ministers shall carefully inquire into the case; and if, in their judgment, there is reasonable ground for such accusation, they, or a majority of them, shall prepare and sign the proper charge in the case, and shall send a copy thereof, so signed, to the accused, and shall give notice thereof to one of the Bishops. Said Bishop, so notified, shall convene a Judicial Conference, to be composed of the Triers of Appeals in five neighboring Conferences. And the said Judicial Conference shall have full power

to try the accused Bishop, and to suspend him from the functions of his Office, or expel him from the Church, as they may deem his offense requires. One of the Bishops shall preside at his trial.

¶ 207. The accused shall have the right of peremptory challenge, yet not so as to reduce the number of the Judicial Conference below twenty-one.

¶ 208. In case of imprudent conduct, the Presiding Elder within whose District the alleged offense occurred shall take with him two Traveling Elders, and shall admonish the Bishop so offending. In case of a second offense, one of the Bishops, together with three Traveling Elders, shall call upon him, and reprehend and admonish him. If he still persist in his imprudence, he shall then be tried in the manner ordered in ¶¶ 206, 207.

¶ 209. In case the alleged immorality or imprudence has been committed without the bounds of any District, the Presiding Elder within the bounds of whose District the Bishop may reside shall proceed as hereinbefore specified.

¶ 210. When a Bishop disseminates, publicly or privately, doctrines which are contrary to our Articles of Religion or established Standards of Doctrine, the same process shall be observed as is prescribed in ¶¶ 206, 207.

¶ 211. The President of such Judicial Conference shall, at the commencement of the trial ap-

point a Secretary, who shall take regular minutes of the trial, and of all the evidence in the case, which, when read and approved, shall be signed by the President and Secretary.

¶ 212. A Bishop shall have the right of Appeal to the ensuing General Conference, if he signify his intention to appeal at the time of his conviction, or when informed thereof. And in case of an Appeal, the minutes of the trial and all the documents relating to the case, including the charges and specifications, shall be transmitted to the ensuing General Conference, which minutes and documents only shall be used in evidence in the trial of the Appeal.

¶ 213. Complaint against the administration of a Bishop may be forwarded to the General Conference, and entertained there: *provided*, that in its judgment he has had due notice that such Complaint will be made.

The Method of Proceeding against accused Traveling Ministers or Preachers.

¶ 214. When a Member of an Annual Conference is under report of being guilty of some crime expressly forbidden in the word of God, sufficient to exclude a person from the kingdom of grace and glory:

§ 1. In the interval between the sessions of the Annual Conference the Presiding Elder shall call

not less than five nor more than nine Members of the Conference to investigate the case, and, if possible, bring the accused and accuser face to face; and he shall cause a correct record of the examination to be kept and transmitted to the Annual Conference. If the charge be sustained, the accused shall be suspended from all Ministerial services and Church privileges until the ensuing Annual Conference, at which his case shall be fully considered and determined.

§ 2. But if the accused be a Presiding Elder, three of the Senior Preachers of his District shall inquire into the character of the report, and, if they judge it necessary, they shall call in the Presiding Elder of any adjoining District of the Conference, who shall appoint a Committee of not less than five nor more than nine Elders of the Annual Conference of which the accused is a Member, to investigate the case, and he shall also preside at the examination.

§ 3. If the accused, after due notice given him, shall refuse or neglect to appear before the Committee, the investigation shall proceed in his absence.

§ 4. A Supernumerary or Superannuated Preacher residing without the bounds of his own Conference shall be subject, under the authority of the Presiding Elder of the District within which he resides, to the investigation prescribed in ¶ 214, § 1. But, in such case, all the papers, includ-

ing the record of the investigation, charges, evidence, and findings, shall be transmitted to the Annual Conference of which the accused is a Member at its ensuing session, on which papers, and such other evidence as may be admitted, the case shall be finally determined.

§ 5. Any Traveling, Supernumerary, Superannuated, or Local Preacher who shall hold religious services within the bounds of any Mission, Circuit, or Station when requested by the Preacher in Charge not to hold such services, shall be deemed guilty of imprudent conduct, and shall be liable to charges and trial under such Rules and Regulations as are provided in our Book of Discipline for these several classes of Preachers. A Local Preacher offending against this provision may be tried on the Charge where the offense is committed.

§ 6. If, in any of the foregoing cases, counsel has not been provided for the Church, or for the accused, the Presiding Elder shall have power to appoint counsel for both, or for either.

¶ 215. If the charge be tried by the Conference, an Elder may be appointed by the Bishop, as a Commissioner, to take testimony; and he shall cause a faithful record of the proceedings and testimony to be laid before the Conference, the testimony to be reduced to writing and signed by the witnesses, on which, with such other evidence as may be admitted, the case shall be decided.

¶ 216. In cases of improper tempers, words,

or actions, the person so offending shall be admonished by his senior in office. Should a second transgression take place, one, two, or three Ministers or Preachers are to be taken as witnesses. If he be not then cured, let the Presiding Elder proceed as in ¶ 214, § 1.

¶ 217. When a Member of an Annual Conference fails in business, or contracts debts which he is not able to pay, the Presiding Elder shall appoint three judicious Members of the Church to inspect the accounts, contracts, and circumstances of the supposed delinquent; and if, in their opinion, he has behaved dishonestly, or contracted debts without the probability of paying, let the case be disposed of according to ¶ 214.

¶ 218. When a Minister or Preacher disseminates, publicly or privately, doctrines which are contrary to our Articles of Religion or established Standards of Doctrine, let the same process be observed as is directed in ¶ 214, § 1; but if the Minister or Preacher so offending do solemnly engage not to disseminate such erroneous doctrines in public or in private, he shall be borne with till his case be laid before the next Annual Conference, which shall determine the matter.

¶ 219. When a Traveling Preacher, in the interval between the sessions of the Annual Conference, refuses to attend to the work assigned him, let the Presiding Elder proceed as directed in ¶ 214, § 1.

¶ 220. In cases of alleged maladministration:

§ 1. A Minister or Preacher shall be answerable to his Conference on the charge of corrupt, negligent, or partisan administration, but not for errors in judgment.

§ 2. Errors or defects in Judicial Proceedings shall be duly considered when presented on Appeal. But errors of Law made by a Presiding Elder, in cases of Appeal to a Quarterly Conference, are to be corrected on Appeal to the President of the next Annual Conference.

§ 3. Errors of Administration not connected with Judicial Proceedings may be presented to the Annual Conference, which may order just and suitable remedies when the rights of Members of the Church have been affected.

¶ 221. Should the Conference having jurisdiction in any of the foregoing cases judge it expedient to try the accused by a Select Number, it may appoint not less than nine nor more than fifteen of its Members for that purpose, the accused having the right to challenge for cause; which Select Number, in the presence of a Bishop, or of a Chairman whom the President of the Conference shall have appointed, and one or more of the Secretaries of the Conference, shall have full power to consider and determine the case according to the Rules which govern Annual Conferences in such proceedings; and they shall make a faithful report of all their doings to the Secretary of the Confer-

ence in writing, and deliver up to him the bill of charges, the evidence taken, and the decision rendered, with all other documents brought into the trial. Or the Annual Conference may, when a case cannot be tried during the session for want of testimony, refer it to one of the Presiding Elders, who shall proceed as directed in ¶ 214, § 1.

¶ 222. In no case, of either an investigation or the trial of a Preacher, shall any person act as Counsel who is not a Member of an Annual Conference.

Proceedings against Preachers on Trial.

¶ 223. A Preacher on Trial who may be accused of crime shall be accountable to the Quarterly Conference of the Circuit on which he travels, or to the District Conference within whose bounds his Charge is embraced. The Presiding Elder shall call a Committee of three Local Preachers, which may suspend him; and the Quarterly or the District Conference may expel him; *nevertheless*, he shall have a right to an Appeal to the next Annual Conference.

The Trial of Local Preachers.

¶ 224. When a Local Elder, Deacon, or Preacher is reported to be guilty of some crime expressly forbidden in the word of God, sufficient to exclude a person from the kingdom of

grace and glory, the Preacher in Charge shall call a Committee, consisting of three or more Local Preachers, before which it shall be the duty of the accused to appear, and by which he shall be acquitted, or, if found guilty, suspended until the next District or Quarterly Conference. And the Preacher in Charge shall cause exact minutes of the charges, testimony, and examination, together with the decision of the Committee, to be laid before the District or Quarterly Conference, where it shall be the duty of the accused to appear. If the accused refuse or neglect to appear before said Committee, he may be tried in his absence.

¶ 225. The President of the Conference shall, at the commencement of the trial, appoint a Secretary, who shall take down regular Minutes of the evidence of the trial; which Minutes, when read and approved, shall be signed by the President, and also by the Members of the Conference who are present, or a majority of them.

¶ 226. In case of improper tempers, words, or actions, the Local Preacher so offending shall be admonished by the Preacher in Charge. Should a second transgression take place, one, two, or three Members of the Church are to be taken as witnesses. If he be not then cured, he shall be tried at the next District or Quarterly Conference, and, if found guilty and impenitent, he shall be expelled from the Church.

¶ 227. TRIAL OF LOCAL PREACHERS.

¶ 227. When a Local Elder, Deacon, or Preacher disseminates, publicly or privately, doctrines which are contrary to our Articles of Religion or established Standards of Doctrine, let the same process be observed as is directed in ¶ 224.

¶ 228. When a Local Elder, Deacon, or Preacher fails in business, or contracts debts which he is not able to pay, let the Preacher in Charge appoint three judicious Members of the Church to inspect the accounts, contracts, and circumstances of the supposed delinquent; and if, in their opinion, he has behaved dishonestly, or contracted debts without the probability of paying, let the case be disposed of according to ¶ 224.

¶ 229. When, in the judgment of the Presiding Elder, a fair and impartial trial cannot be had in the Quarterly Conference where the accused holds his Membership, the Presiding Elder may refer the case to some other Quarterly Conference within the bounds of his District for trial.

Trial of an Accused Member.

1. FOR IMMORAL CONDUCT.

¶ 230. An accused Member shall be brought to trial before a Committee of not less than five, who shall not be Members of the Quarterly Conference, and, if the Preacher judge it necessary,

he may select the Committee from any part of the District, in the presence of the Preacher in Charge, who shall preside in the trial, and cause exact minutes of the evidence and proceedings in the case to be taken. In the selection of the Committee the parties may challenge for cause.

¶ **231.** If the accused person be found guilty, by the decision of a majority of the Committee, and the crime be such as is expressly forbidden by the word of God, sufficient to exclude a person from the kingdom of grace and glory, let the Preacher in Charge expel him.

¶ **232.** If the accused person, after sufficient notice given him, shall refuse or neglect to appear before the Committee, he may be tried in his absence, and if found guilty he shall be expelled.

II. IMPRUDENT AND UNCHRISTIAN CONDUCT.

¶ **233.** In cases of neglect of duties of any kind, imprudent conduct, indulging sinful tempers or words, the buying, selling, or using intoxicating liquors as a beverage, signing petitions in favor of granting license for the sale of intoxicating liquors, becoming bondsmen for persons engaged in such traffic, renting property as a place in or on which to manufacture or sell intoxicating liquors, dancing, playing at games of chance, attending theaters, horse-races, circuses, dancing-parties, or patronizing dancing-schools,

or taking such other amusements as are obviously of misleading or questionable moral tendency, or disobedience to the Order and Discipline of the Church—first, let private reproof be given by a Preacher or Leader, and if there be an acknowledgment of the fault, and proper humiliation, the person may be borne with. On a second offense, the Preacher or Leader may take one or two discreet Members of the Church. On a third offense, let him be brought to trial, and if found guilty, and there be no sign of real humiliation, he shall be expelled.

III. NEGLECT OF THE MEANS OF GRACE.

¶ 234. When a Member of our Church habitually neglects the means of grace, such as the Public Worship of God, the Supper of the Lord, family and private Prayer, searching the Scriptures, Class-meetings and Prayer-meetings,

§ 1. Let the Elder, Deacon, or Preacher having Charge, visit him whenever it is practicable, and explain to him the consequence if he continue to neglect.

§ 2. If he do not amend, let the Preacher in Charge of the Circuit or Station bring his case before a Committee of not less than five, who shall not be Members of the Quarterly Conference before which he shall have been cited to appear. And if he be found guilty of willful

neglect by a decision of a majority of the Members before whom the case is brought, let him be excluded.

IV. FOR DISSENSION.

¶ 235. If a Member of our Church shall be accused of endeavoring to sow dissension in any of our Societies, by inveighing against either our Doctrines or Discipline, the person so offending shall first be reprov'd by the Preacher in Charge; and if he persist in such pernicious practice he shall be brought to trial, and if found guilty, shall be expelled.

V. DISAGREEMENT IN BUSINESS, AND NONPAYMENT OF DEBTS.

¶ 236. On any disagreement between two or more Members of our Church concerning business transactions, which cannot be settled by the parties, the Preacher in Charge shall inquire into the circumstances of the case, and shall recommend to the parties a reference, consisting of two arbiters chosen by one party, and two chosen by the other party, which four arbiters so chosen shall nominate a fifth; the five arbiters being Members of our Church. The Preacher in Charge shall preside, and the Disciplinary forms of trial shall be observed.

¶ 237. If either party refuse to abide the judgment of the arbiters he shall be brought to

trial, and if he fail to show sufficient cause for such refusal he shall be expelled.

¶ 238. If any Member of our Church shall refuse, in case of debt or other dispute, to refer the matter to arbitration when recommended so to do by the Preacher in Charge, or shall enter into a lawsuit with another Member before these measures are taken, he shall be brought to trial, and if he fail to show that the case is of such a nature as to require and justify a process at law, he shall be expelled.

VI. INSOLVENCY ON THE PART OF ANY OF OUR MEMBERS.

¶ 239. The Preachers in Charge are required to execute all our Rules fully and strenuously against all frauds, and particularly against dishonest insolvencies, suffering none to remain in our Church on any account who are found guilty of any fraud.

¶ 240. To prevent scandal, when any of our Members fail in business, or contract debts which they are not able to pay, let two or three judicious Members of the Church inspect the accounts, contracts, and circumstances of the case of the supposed delinquent; and if they judge that he has behaved dishonestly, or borrowed money without a probability of paying, let him be brought to trial, and, if found guilty, expelled.

VII. GENERAL DIRECTIONS.

¶ 241. In all the foregoing cases of trial, witnesses from without shall not be rejected; and the testimony of an absent witness may be taken before the Preacher in Charge, or a Preacher appointed by the Presiding Elder of the District within which such witness resides; *provided*, in every case sufficient notice has been given to the adverse party of the time and place of taking such testimony. The accused shall have the right to call to his assistance, as counsel, any Member in good and regular standing in the Methodist Episcopal Church.

¶ 242. If in any of the above-mentioned cases the Preacher in Charge differ in judgment from the majority of the Committee concerning the guilt or innocence of the accused, he may refer the case to the ensuing Quarterly Conference, which shall have authority to order a new trial.

¶ 243. When the Quarterly Conference, sitting to hear Appeals, remands a case for a new trial, the Preacher in Charge shall proceed to try the accused member again, unless the charges are withdrawn.

¶ 244. In all cases requiring the accused Member to be expelled, the Preacher in Charge shall pronounce the sentence of expulsion.

¶ 245. After such forms of trial and expulsion, such persons shall have no privileges of Society

or of the Sacraments in our Church, without confession, contrition, and satisfactory reformation.

¶ **246.** In all cases of trial and appeal it is improper for the Presiding Officer to deliver a charge to the Committee explaining the evidence and setting forth the merits of the case.

PART III.—CHAPTER II.

TRIAL OF APPEALS.

Appeals of Traveling Ministers or Preachers.

¶ 247. In all cases of trial and conviction under the provisions of ¶¶ 214–222, an Appeal shall be allowed to a Judicial Conference, constituted as hereinafter provided, if the condemned person signify his intention to appeal at the time of his conviction, or at any time thereafter when he is informed thereof.

¶ 248. The several Annual Conferences in the United States shall, at each session, select seven Elders, men of experience and of sound judgment in the affairs of the Church, who shall be known as Triers of Appeals.

¶ 249. When notice of Appeal is given to the President of an Annual Conference, he shall proceed, with due regard to the wishes and rights of the Appellant, to designate three Conferences conveniently near to that from which the Appeal is taken, whose Triers of Appeals shall constitute a Judicial Conference, and to fix the time and place of its session; he shall also give notice thereof to all concerned. When said Conference shall have assembled, it shall be competent to try Appeals

from any Conference conveniently near which may be presented to it, due notice having been given to all concerned.

¶ 250. The Appellant shall have the right of peremptory challenge, yet so that the Triers of Appeals present, and ready to proceed with the hearing, shall not fall below thirteen, which number shall be required for a quorum.

¶ 251. A Bishop shall preside in the Judicial Conference, and shall decide all Questions of Law, subject to an Appeal to the General Conference. The Conference shall appoint a Secretary, who shall keep a faithful record of all the proceedings, and shall, at the close of the trial, transmit the records made and the papers submitted in the case, or certified copies thereof, to the Secretary of the preceding General Conference, to be filed and preserved with the papers of that body. But if the case be remanded for a new trial, the papers submitted shall be returned to the Secretary of the Annual Conference of which the accused is a Member. And when the case of any Preacher who has been suspended or expelled is remanded for a new trial, he shall be suspended from all Ministerial service until the next ensuing session of the Annual Conference.

¶ 252. It shall be the duty of the Secretary of the Annual Conference carefully to preserve the Minutes of the trial, whether before a Committee or before the Conference, and all the Documents

relating to the case, together with the charge or charges, and the specification or specifications, which Minutes and Documents only, in case of an Appeal from the decision of an Annual Conference, shall be presented to the Judicial Conference in evidence on the case.

¶ **253.** In all cases where an Appeal is made, and admitted by the Judicial Conference, the Appellant shall state, either personally or by his representative, the grounds of his Appeal, showing the reason why he appeals, and he shall be allowed to make his Appeal without interruption. After which the Representatives of the Annual Conference from whose decision the Appeal is made shall be permitted to respond in presence of the Appellant, who shall have the privilege of replying to such Representatives, which reply shall close the pleadings on both sides. This done, the parties shall withdraw, and the Judicial Conference shall decide the case. It may affirm or reverse the finding and decision of the Annual Conference, or affirm in part and reverse in part; but it shall not reverse the same, nor remand the case for a new trial, on account of errors plainly not affecting the result.

Counsel on both sides shall be Members of an Annual Conference.

¶ **254.** The General Conference shall carefully review the decisions of Questions of Law contained in the Records and Documents transmitted to it

from the Judicial Conferences, and in case of serious error therein shall take such action as justice may require.

¶ 255. Appeals from an Annual Conference in the United States not easily accessible, may, at the discretion of the President thereof, be heard by a Judicial Conference selected from among the more accessible Conferences. Appeals from a Conference other than those in the United States may be heard by a Judicial Conference called to meet at or near New York by the Bishop in charge of said Conference; or the Appeal may be heard directly by the General Conference.

¶ 256. After a Preacher shall have been regularly tried and expelled he shall have no privileges of Society or Sacraments in our Church without confession, contrition, and satisfactory reformation.

Appeals of Local Preachers.

¶ 257. In case of condemnation, the Local Elder, Deacon, or Preacher shall be allowed to appeal to the next Annual Conference, provided that he signify to the Quarterly Conference his determination to Appeal; in which case the President shall lay the Minutes of the trial before the said Annual Conference, at which the Local Elder, Deacon, or Preacher, so appealing, may appear; and the said Annual Conference, by a

Select Number, as in the case of accused Traveling Preachers, or in full session, shall judge, and finally determine from the Minutes of the said trial so laid before them.

Appeals of Members.

¶ 258. If there be a murmur or complaint from any excluded person in any of the above-mentioned instances (¶¶ 230-246) that justice has not been done, he, not having absented himself from trial after due notice was given him, shall be allowed an Appeal to the next Quarterly Conference; and no Member thereof having been a Member of the Committee for the trial of such person shall be permitted to vote on the case: and the Preacher in Charge shall present exact Minutes of the evidence and proceedings of the trial to the Quarterly Conference, from which Minutes the case shall be finally determined. And if, in the judgment of the Presiding Elder, an impartial trial cannot be had in the Quarterly Conference of the Circuit or Station where the Appellant resides, he may, on the demand of either party, cause the Appeal to be tried by any other Quarterly Conference within his District, after due notice to the Complainant and Appellant.

PART III.—CHAPTER III.

RESTORATION OF CREDENTIALS OF ORDINATION.

Credentials of those who have been Traveling Preachers.

¶ 259. When any Traveling Elder or Deacon is deprived of his Credentials, by expulsion or otherwise, they shall be filed with the papers of the Annual Conference of which he was a Member; and should he, at any future time, give satisfactory evidence to the said Conference of his amendment, and procure a Certificate of the Quarterly Conference of the Circuit or Station where he resides, or of an Annual Conference who may have admitted him on Trial, recommending to the Annual Conference of which he was formerly a Member the restoration of his Credentials, the said Conference may restore them.

¶ 260. Any Member of an Annual Conference in good standing, who may desire to surrender his Ministerial Office and withdraw from the Conference, may be allowed to do so; in which case his Credentials shall be filed with the papers of the Annual Conference of which he was a Member, and his Membership in the Church may be recorded in any Society within whose bounds he may wish to reside.

Credentials of Local Preachers.

¶ 261. When a Local Elder or Deacon shall be expelled, the Presiding Elder shall require of him the Credentials of his Ordination, to be filed with the papers of the Annual Conference within the limits of which the expulsion has taken place. And should he, at any future time, produce to the Annual Conference a Certificate of his restoration, signed by the President and countersigned by the Secretary of the Quarterly Conference, his Credentials may be restored to him.

PART IV.

EDUCATIONAL AND BENEVOLENT INSTITUTIONS.



Education.

¶ 262. In order that the Church may provide for the higher Education of her youth:

§ 1. It is recommended that wherever practicable each Conference have at least one Academy or Seminary under its direct supervision; and that such institutions confine themselves to their legitimate sphere of duties.

§ 2. It is also recommended that, as a general thing, not less than four Conferences unite in the support of a College or University; and the Conferences are earnestly advised not to multiply Schools, especially of this higher grade, beyond the wants of the people, or their ability to sustain them.

§ 3. Our Theological Schools, whose Professors are nominated or confirmed by the Bishops, exist for the benefit of the whole Church; and it is the duty of the Presiding Elders and Pastors to direct the attention of Candidates for our Ministry to the advantages afforded in these institutions.

§ 4. All these Schools are, to a certain extent,

Beneficiary Institutions. The Academy must be furnished with buildings and apparatus by the benevolence of the Church. The Colleges and Theological Schools must, in addition to these, have such endowment as shall yield a regular income sufficient to meet their current expenses; and, that our people may be properly instructed in this matter, it shall be the duty of the Preacher in Charge to preach on the subject of Education once a year; to diffuse information by the distribution of Tracts, or otherwise; and especially to call the attention of our wealthy Members and Friends to the duty of making liberal donations and bequests to this object.

§ 5. It shall be the duty of the Preacher in Charge of a Circuit or Station to take one public collection annually in each Society in aid of the work of Education. The money so received shall be paid over to such auxiliary of the Board of Education as the Annual Conference may direct, or in the absence of Annual Conference direction to the Treasury of the Parent Board.

§ 6. It is recommended that the second Sunday in June be every-where observed as "Children's Day;" and that wherever practicable a Collection be taken in the Sunday-School in aid of the "Sunday-School Fund" of the Board of Education.

§ 7. In case it be deemed advisable to take the Public Educational Collection on "Children's

Day," all contributions of the day, unless otherwise designated by the donors, shall be equally divided between the objects named in §§ 5 and 6 of ¶ 262.

§ 8. It shall be the duty of each Presiding Elder to bring the subject of Education, in individual Churches, before the fourth Quarterly Conference of each year; and said Quarterly Conference shall appoint a Committee, of which the Preacher in Charge shall be *ex officio* Chairman, to organize wherever practicable, under the supervision of the Quarterly Conference, a Church Lyceum, for mental improvement and to develop facilities for social intercourse; to organize free evening schools; to provide a library, text-books, and books of reference; to popularize religious literature by reading-rooms or otherwise; to seek out suitable persons, and if necessary assist them to obtain an Education with a view to the Ministry; and to do whatever shall seem best fitted to supply any deficiency in that which the Church ought to offer to the varied nature of man.

Sunday-Schools and the Instruction of Children.

¶ 263. For the Moral and Religious Instruction of our Children, and for the promotion of Bible knowledge among all our people:

§ 1. Every Sunday-School of the Methodist

Episcopal Church shall be under the supervision of a Sunday-School Board, and shall be auxiliary to the Sunday-School Union of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

§ 2. The Sunday-School Board shall consist of the Preacher in Charge, who shall be *ex officio* Chairman, the Sunday-School Committee appointed by the Quarterly Conference, the Superintendent, the Assistant Superintendents, the Secretaries, the Treasurer, the Librarians, and the Teachers of the School.

§ 3. The Superintendent shall be nominated annually by the Sunday-School Board, and confirmed by the Quarterly Conference at its next session after such nomination; and in case of a vacancy, the Preacher in Charge shall superintend or secure the superintending of the School until such time as the Superintendent nominated by the Sunday-School Board shall be confirmed by the Quarterly Conference.

§ 4. The other Officers of the School shall be elected by the Sunday-School Board.

§ 5. The Teachers of the School shall be nominated by the Superintendent, with the concurrence of the Pastor, and elected by the Board.

§ 6. In case of the withdrawal of Officers or Teachers from the School, they cease to be Members of the Board; and the place of any Officer or Teacher habitually neglecting his or her duty, or being guilty of improper conduct,

¶ 264. INSTRUCTION OF CHILDREN.

may be declared vacant by a vote of two thirds of the Board present at any regular or special meeting.

¶ 264. It shall be the duty of the Presiding Elder to bring the subject of Sunday-Schools before the last Quarterly Conference of each year; and said Quarterly Conference shall appoint a Committee of Members of our Church of not less than three nor more than nine for each Sunday-School in the Charge, to be called the Committee on Sunday-Schools, who shall be Members of the Sunday-School Board, and whose duty it shall be to aid the Preacher in Charge and the Officers of the Sunday-Schools in procuring suitable Teachers, in promoting in all proper ways the attendance of Children and Adults on our Sunday-Schools and on our regular Public Worship, and in raising money to meet the expenses of the Sunday-Schools of the Charge. Of the Committee the Preacher in Charge shall be Chairman.

¶ 265. It shall be the duty of the Preacher in Charge, aided by the Superintendent and the Committee on Sunday-Schools, to decide as to what Books and other Publications shall be used in the Sunday-Schools.

¶ 266. It shall be the special duty of the Preachers in Charge of Circuits or Stations, with the aid of the other Preachers and the Committee on Sunday-Schools, to form Sunday-Schools in

all our Congregations where ten persons can be collected for that purpose, which Schools shall be auxiliary to the Sunday-School Union of the Methodist Episcopal Church; to engage the co-operation of as many of our Members as they can; to visit the Schools as often as practicable; to preach on the subject of Sunday-Schools and the Religious Instruction of Children in each Congregation at least once in six months; to form Classes, wherever they can, for the instruction of the larger children, youth, and adults, in the word of God; and where they cannot superintend them personally, to see that suitable teachers are provided for that purpose.

¶ 267. It shall be the duty of our Preachers to enforce faithfully upon Parents and Sunday-School Teachers the great importance of instructing Children in the Doctrines and Duties of our holy religion; to see that our Catechisms be used as extensively as possible in our Sunday-Schools and Families; and to preach to the Children, and catechise them publicly in the Sunday-Schools and at public meetings appointed for that purpose.

¶ 268. It shall be the duty of every Preacher, in his pastoral visits, to pay special attention to the Children; to speak to them personally and kindly on the subject of experimental and practical godliness, according to their capacity; to pray earnestly for them; and diligently in-

struct and exhort all Parents to dedicate their Children to the Lord in Baptism as early as convenient.

¶ 269. Each Preacher in Charge shall lay before the Quarterly Conference, to be entered on its Journal, the number, state, and average attendance of the Sunday-Schools in his Charge, and the extent to which he has preached to the Children and catechised them, and shall make the required report on Sunday-Schools to his Annual Conference.

Missions and Missionary Societies.

¶ 270. For the better prosecution of Missionary work in the United States and in foreign countries, there shall be a Missionary Society, duly incorporated according to law, and having its office in the City of New York, said Society being subject to such rules and regulations as the General Conference may from time to time prescribe.

¶ 271. It shall be the duty of each Annual Conference to form within its bounds a Conference Missionary Society, which shall appoint its own officers, fix the terms of membership, and otherwise regulate its own administration. But it shall pay all its funds into the Treasury of the Parent Society.

¶ 272. Any Annual Conference may, at its

option, by a vote of two thirds of its Members, assume the responsibility of supporting such Missions, already established within its own limits, as have hitherto been reported under the head of "Missions in the Destitute Portions of the Regular Work," and such other Missions as may be established therein; and for this purpose it shall be at liberty to organize a Conference Domestic Missionary Society, with branches; *provided*, such organization shall not interfere with the collections for the Missionary Society of the Methodist Episcopal Church, as required by the Discipline. *Provided, also*, that in case more funds shall be raised for such Missions than are needed, the surplus shall be paid over to the Treasurer of the Missionary Society of the Methodist Episcopal Church at New York, to be appropriated to such Mission or Missions under the care of the Society as may be designated by such Conference.

T 273. It shall be the duty of the Preacher in Charge to see that each Sunday-School in our Churches and Congregations be organized into a Missionary Society, under such rules and regulations as the Pastor, the Superintendent, and the Teachers may prescribe. And the Missionary contributions of the Sunday-Schools shall be reported in a separate column in the Benevolent Contributions of the Annual and General Minutes.

¶ 274. When a Mission is established in a foreign country, or in the United States and Territories outside of Annual Conferences, the Bishop having Episcopal Supervision of the same shall appoint a Member of the Mission as Superintendent, who may also be the Presiding Elder of a District. It shall be the duty of the Superintendent, in the absence of a Bishop, to preside at the Annual Meeting of the Mission, to arrange the work, and take general Supervision of the entire Mission, and to represent the state of the Mission and its needs to the Bishop having charge, and to the Corresponding Secretaries.

¶ 275. It shall be the duty of the Superintendent annually to call together all the Members of the Mission, and also the native Preachers employed as Supplies or Helpers in the Mission, for the purpose of holding an Annual Meeting; said Meeting possessing, in all Ecclesiastical matters, the functions and privileges of a District Conference; and also transacting such other business as may be assigned by the Board, or grow out of the local interests of the work.

¶ 276. In Missions in the United States and Territories, the power to license and to try Local Preachers, and to renew the Licenses of Local Preachers and Exhorters, shall remain with the respective Quarterly Conferences; and Local Preachers tried and convicted shall have their Appeal to the Annual Meeting of the Mission.

¶ 277. The Clerical Members of the General Missionary Committee shall constitute a Judicial Conference to hear Appeals of Local Preachers convicted at an Annual Meeting of a foreign Mission, said Judicial Conference to be presided over by a Bishop.

¶ 278. When a Mission in a foreign country shall be organized into an Annual Conference, the administration of the Missionary Society is not thereby disturbed, but shall be continued as in the case of other foreign Missions.

¶ 279. Wherever Methodist Churches are organized in territory outside of an Annual Conference, or of any regular Mission of our Church, such work may be attached to such home Conferences as the said Churches may elect, with the concurrence of the Bishop having charge of said Conference, and may be constituted a Presiding Elder's District.

¶ 280. It shall be the duty of each Annual Conference within the bounds of the United States, where Missions have been or are to be established, to appoint a Standing Committee, which shall keep a record of its doings, and report the same to its Conference, whose duty it shall be, with the concurrence of the President of the Conference, to make an estimate of the amount necessary for the support of each Mission and Mission-School, in full, or supplementary to the amount raised by the Society or Congregation

thus aided; for which amount the President of the Conference for the time being shall draw on the Treasurer of the Society in quarterly installments.

¶ 281. The support of Missions is committed to the Churches, Congregations, and Societies as such.

¶ 282. It shall be the duty of each Presiding Elder to bring the subject of our Missions before the Quarterly Conference of each Circuit and Station within his District at the last Quarterly Conference in each year; and said Conference shall proceed to appoint a Committee of not less than three nor more than nine, of which the Preacher in Charge shall be Chairman, to be called the Committee on Missions, whose duty it shall be to aid the Preacher in Charge in carrying into effect the Disciplinary measures for the support of our Missions.

283. It shall be the duty of each Presiding Elder to see that the provisions of this section are faithfully executed in his District; and in order thereto, he shall inquire at each session of the Quarterly Conference what has been done by the Mission Committee toward raising funds for the support of Missions during the preceding quarter, and particularly whether the Sunday-Schools have been organized into Missionary Societies.

¶ 284. It shall be the duty of the Preacher

in Charge, aided by the Committee on Missions, to provide for the diffusion of Missionary intelligence among the Members of the Church and Congregation.

¶ 285. It shall be the duty of the Preacher in Charge, aided by the Committee on Missions, to institute a monthly Missionary prayer-meeting or lecture in each Society, or Church and Congregation, wherever practicable, for the purpose of imploring the Divine blessing on Missions, for the diffusion of Missionary intelligence, and to afford an opportunity for voluntary offerings to the Missionary cause.

¶ 286. It shall be the duty of the Preacher in Charge, aided by the Committee on Missions, to appoint Missionary Collectors, and furnish them with suitable books and instructions, that they may call on each Member of the Society, or Church and Congregation, and on other persons, at their discretion, for his or her annual, semi-annual, quarterly, monthly, or weekly contribution for the support of Missions. Said Collectors shall make monthly returns, unless otherwise instructed by the Committee, to the Preacher in Charge, or to the Missionary Treasurer of the Church, if there be such Treasurer appointed by the Committee on Missions. Such returns shall be entered in a book, which the Committee shall provide, together with collections and contributions received from other sources. Such entries shall set forth the

name of each Collector, the real or assumed names of the Contributors, and the amount contributed by each.

¶ 287. Each Preacher in Charge shall report at Conference to the Executive Committee or to the Board of Managers of the Conference Missionary Society, a plain transcript of the record of the returns provided for in ¶ 286, including the name of each Collector in his Charge, and the name, real or assumed, of each Contributor to each Collector, that they may be arranged by Districts and by Charges for publication in the annual report of the Conference Missionary Society, together with the contributions and collections received from other sources, unless the Conference shall by vote declare such transcript returns and such publications unadvisable.

¶ 288. It shall be the duty of the Preacher in Charge, with the aid of the Committee on Missions, to present once in the year to each Congregation the cause of Missions, and to ask public collections and contributions for the support of the same. The manner of asking and taking such collections and contributions shall be at the discretion of the Pastor and the Committee on Missions, with this injunction, that the Pastor shall preach, or cause to be preached on the occasion, one or more sermons, and with the recommendation that one whole Sabbath day be given to the cause on this annual presentation of

Missions in our principal Churches and Congregations.

¶ 289. The President of the Conference, at each session, shall appoint one of its Members, with an alternate, to preach a Missionary sermon during its next succeeding session, at such time and place as the Officers of the Conference Missionary Society shall designate; and said Officers shall cause timely notice of said sermon to be published abroad.

¶ 290. When the character of the Presiding Elder is under examination, the Bishop shall ask him whether the provisions of the Discipline for the support of Missions have been carried out in his District; and when the character of a Preacher in Charge is examined, he shall inquire of him what amount has been raised on his Charge for Missions.

¶ 291. Each Corresponding Secretary of the Missionary Society of the Methodist Episcopal Church shall be a Member of such Annual Conference as he may, with the approbation of the Bishops, select.

¶ 292. The Board of Managers of the Missionary Society shall have power to suspend a Corresponding Secretary, or Treasurer, or Manager, for cause to them sufficient; and a time shall be fixed by the Board, at as early a day as practicable, for the investigation of the official conduct of said Secretary, Treasurer, or Manager, due notice

of which shall be given by them to the Bishops, who shall select one of their number to be present and preside at the investigation, which shall be before the thirteen Members of the General Missionary Committee elected from the Districts by the General Conference, two thirds of whom may remove said Secretary, Treasurer, or Manager from office in the interval of the General Conference.

¶ 293. In case a vacancy exists in the Office of Corresponding Secretary, Treasurer, or Assistant Treasurer, by death, resignation, or otherwise, the Bishops shall have power to fill the vacancy; and until they do so, the Board of Managers shall have power to provide for the duties of the Office. It shall be the duty of the General Missionary Committee to revise annually the list of Managers, and in any case of inattention to the duties of the office, they may declare the said Manager's seat vacant.

Woman's Foreign Missionary Society.

¶ 294. For the more successful prosecution of the Missionary work of the Church among women in foreign lands, there shall be an organization known as the Woman's Foreign Missionary Society of the Methodist Episcopal Church, to be governed and regulated by their Constitution, which may be altered or amended by the General

Conference as the necessities of the work may require.

§ 1. This Society shall work in harmony with, and under the supervision of, the authorities of the Missionary Society of the Methodist Episcopal Church. The appointment, recall, and remuneration of Missionaries, and the designation of their fields of labor, shall be subject to the approval of the Board of Managers of the Missionary Society of the Methodist Episcopal Church; and annual appropriations to Mission fields shall be submitted for revision and approval to the General Missionary Committee of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

§ 2. All Missionaries sent out by this Society shall labor under the direction of the particular Conferences or Missions of the Church in which they may be severally employed. They shall be annually appointed by the President of the Conference or Mission, and shall be subject to the same rules of removal that govern the other Missionaries.

§ 3. All the work of the Woman's Society in foreign lands shall be under the direction of the Conferences or Missions, and their Committees, in exactly the same manner as the work of the Missionary Society of the Methodist Episcopal Church, the Superintendent or Presiding Elder having the same relation to the work and the person in charge that he would have were it in

the charge of any other member of the Conference or Mission.

§ 4. The funds of the Society shall not be raised by collections or subscriptions taken during any of our Church services, nor in any promiscuous public meeting, nor in any Sunday-school, but shall be raised by such methods as the Constitution of the Society shall provide, none of which shall interfere with the contributions of our people and Sunday-Schools for the treasury of the Missionary Society of the Methodist Episcopal Church; and the amount so collected shall be reported by the Preacher in Charge to the Annual Conference, and be entered in a column among the Benevolent Collections in the Annual and General Minutes.

§ 5. The provisions of § 4 of this paragraph (¶ 294) shall not be so interpreted as to prevent the Women from taking collections in Women's Meetings convened in the interests of their Societies; nor from securing memberships and life-memberships in audiences where their work is represented; nor from holding festivals or arranging lectures in the interests of their work.

Woman's Home Missionary Society.

¶ 295. There shall be an organization known as the Woman's Home Missionary Society of the Methodist Episcopal Church, which Society shall have authority to collect and disburse money,

employ Missionaries, and do work among the neglected populations in the Home field under the same Disciplinary Rules and Regulations as those which apply to the Woman's Foreign Missionary Society, except the requirements contained in §§ 2 and 3 of ¶ 294.

Central Mission Conferences.

¶ 296. When in any of our Foreign Mission fields there is more than one Annual Conference or Mission, or more than one form of Methodism, it shall be lawful, either by order of the General Conference or by a majority vote of all the Conferences or Missions wishing to unite, with the written call of the Bishop having Episcopal Supervision of the field, to organize a Central Conference, to be composed either of all the members of those Annual Conferences or Missions, or of representatives from the same, elected according to such ratio as may be agreed upon between the constituent parties, who may also provide for the admission of Laymen to such Conference, the number of Lay Delegates not to exceed that of the Clerical Delegates.

§ 1. The first meeting of the Central Conference shall be called by the Bishop in charge, at such time and place as he may select, to which all the Members of the Conferences and Missions concerned shall be invited, and at which a ratio of

representation shall be fixed by the Conference. The time and place of future meetings shall be determined by the Conference, provided it shall meet at least once in two years.

§ 2. A Bishop, if present, shall preside over the Conference; but in his absence the Conference shall elect a President from among its own Members.

§ 3. This Conference may take under its supervision the Educational, Publishing, and such other Connectional interests and work as may be committed to it by the Annual Conferences or Missions; but never in contravention of the Book of Discipline, or Rules of the General Conference; and it shall have no authority to involve the Missionary Society in any financial responsibility, nor to hold or control the property of the Society without the official permission of said Society.

§ 4. The right shall be reserved to vote by Conferences or Missions whenever one third of either Conference or Mission shall so demand. In such cases the concurrent vote of all the Conferences and Missions shall be necessary to complete an action.

§ 5. When a Central Conference has been duly organized, the Annual Conferences or Missions of the Methodist Episcopal Church shall not have authority to discontinue the organization except by order of the General Conference.

§ 6. The Journal of the proceedings of this

Central Conference, duly signed by the President and Secretary, shall be sent to the General Conference for its consideration.

Church Extension.

¶ 297. There shall be a Board of Church Extension, consisting of thirty-two Ministers and thirty-two Laymen, to be chosen by the General Conference, and to be duly incorporated according to law, with such powers and prerogatives as may be needful to the objects of its appointment; said Board to be subject to the control of the General Conference. The Bishops shall be *ex officio* Members of the Board.

¶ 298. The term of service of the Members of the Board shall begin on the second Wednesday in June following their appointment, and continue during the ensuing four years, and until their successors shall be duly chosen and have entered upon their duties, unless otherwise ordered by the General Conference. If a vacancy should occur by death, resignation, or otherwise, during the interval between the sessions of the General Conference, the Board shall have power to fill the vacancy.

¶ 299. The Officers of the Board shall be a President, five Vice-Presidents, a Corresponding Secretary, with such Assistants as the General Committee of Church Extension may authorize

and appoint, a Recording Secretary, Treasurer, and Assistant Treasurer, all of whom, except the Corresponding Secretary and Assistants, shall be elected by the Board at the first regular meeting in November of each year.

¶ 300. The Corresponding Secretary shall be appointed by the General Conference, and shall be a Member of such Conference as he, with the approval of the Bishops, may select. He shall, under the direction of the Board, conduct its correspondence, and shall, in all his official conduct, be subject to the authority and control of the Board, by whom his salary shall be fixed and paid. He shall be exclusively employed in conducting the affairs of the Board, and, under its direction, in promoting its general interest, by traveling or otherwise. Should a vacancy occur by death, resignation, or otherwise, the Board shall have power to provide for the duties of the office until the Bishops, or a majority of them, shall fill the vacancy.

¶ 301. An Assistant Corresponding Secretary, or more than one, may be appointed at any time by the General Committee, on the nomination of the Bishops; which Secretary or Secretaries shall receive such salary, and render such service, as the Board may determine.

¶ 302. The Board shall hold its meetings in the city of Philadelphia. It shall have authority to make By-laws for the regulation of its own proceedings; to provide for and administer a

Loan Fund; to take and hold in trust for the Methodist Episcopal Church any real or personal property; to dispose of the same for the use and benefit of the Church; and generally to do all and singular the matters and things which shall be necessary and lawful in the execution of its trusts: *provided*, however, that all amounts received on the Loan Fund shall be used only for loans on adequate security; and *provided*, further, that the aggregate amount of Interest and Annuities Payable shall never be allowed to exceed the aggregate amount of Interest Receivable.

¶ 303. The Board shall also have authority to provide and recommend a uniform plan for the organization of Local Boards of Church Extension in large cities, under such local administration as may be deemed advisable; but in no case shall such Local Organizations interfere with the general work of the Board.

¶ 304. The Board shall also have authority, by constituting and procuring a Special Incorporation, or otherwise, to take such measures as it may deem wise and necessary to procure the Insurance of churches and other church property against loss by fire; and the profits arising therefrom, if any, after the accumulation of a sufficient reserve fund, shall be devoted to the purposes of the Board.

¶ 305. The Board shall also have authority, with the concurrence of the General Committee,

to make such provisions as it may deem wise for Honorary Membership in the Parent and Conference Boards of Church Extension, and in the General Committee.

¶ 306. At all meetings of the Board thirteen Members shall constitute a quorum. The Minutes of each meeting shall be signed by the Secretary thereof.

¶ 307. The Board shall publish quarterly, or oftener, full information concerning its work; and shall submit to the General Conference a report of its proceedings for the preceding four years, and of the state of the funds.

¶ 308. Each Annual Conference shall, on the nomination of the Presiding Bishop, appoint a Conference Board of Church Extension, composed of equal numbers of Ministers and Laymen, consisting of a President, Vice-President, Secretary, and Treasurer, and not less than two nor more than six additional Members, so located that a quorum thereof may be convened at any time. The Presiding Elders shall be *ex officio* Members of the Conference Board, and shall also be a Standing Committee on apportioning amounts asked of the Conference. The Secretary of the Conference shall notify the Corresponding Secretary of the Parent Board of the name and post-office address of each Member of the Conference Board soon after the adjournment of the Conference.

¶ 309. The Conference Board shall be auxil-

iary to the Parent Board, and shall, under its direction, have charge of all the interests and work of Church Extension within the Conference. The Presiding Elders shall, as a Committee on Apportionments, distribute for collection the amount asked of the Conference among the several Districts and Pastoral Charges, with due regard to their circumstances and ability, and notify each Pastor and Quarterly Conference early in the year of the amount of their Apportionment, and report the result to the Annual Conference.

¶ 310. The Treasurer of the Conference Board shall, as early as practicable, at least once in every three months, remit all funds coming into his hands to the Treasurer of the Parent Board.

¶ 311. If for any reason such Conference Board cannot be constituted or act, the Bishop having charge, or a Committee by him appointed, may perform any of the duties required in this section.

¶ 312. There shall be a General Committee of Church Extension, composed as follows: 1. Of the General Superintendents, one of whom, as they may from time to time determine, shall be Chairman. 2. Of the Corresponding Secretary and Assistant Corresponding Secretaries, the Treasurer, and the Recording Secretary of the Board, which Secretary shall also be *ex officio* Secretary of the General Committee. 3. The Annual Conferences being grouped by the General Conference

into thirteen Church Extension Districts, there shall be one Member from each District, to be elected by the General Conference on the nomination of the Delegates of each District respectively, and also thirteen Members appointed by the Board.

¶ **313.** It shall be the duty of this Committee to meet annually in the city of Philadelphia, on such day in the month of November as shall be appointed by the Corresponding Secretary, to determine, 1. What amount each Conference shall be asked to raise by collections for the use of the Board during the ensuing year; 2. What amount may be donated and loaned within each Conference during the same period; and 3. What amount may be applied to general and special purposes not included in the above.

¶ **314.** The General Committee shall also have authority to counsel and direct the Board in the general administration of the trust committed to its care.

¶ **315.** If a vacancy should occur in the Committee by death, resignation, removal from the District, or otherwise, the Bishop having charge of the Conference within which such vacancy occurs shall fill it.

¶ **316.** Expenses incurred by the Committee in the discharge of its duties may be paid by the Treasurer of the Board.

¶ **317.** All Applications for Aid shall be made in accordance with blank forms to be furnished

by the Parent Board, and shall set forth, 1. The number of Church Members, of Sunday-School Children, and of the Congregation to be accommodated, the population of the place, and prospects of growth. 2. The legal incorporation of the Church or Board of Trustees. 3. The location, size, present and prospective value of the site, the validity of the title thereto, and whether held in trust for the Methodist Episcopal Church. 4. A description of the building to which aid, if granted, will be applied; and, if required, a copy of the plans and specifications of the architect shall be submitted, and, if deemed necessary by the Parent or Conference Board, modified as may be suggested. 5. The estimated and probable cost when completed. 6. The available resources and amount of reliable subscriptions; and that those immediately interested have done or are doing all that could reasonably be expected. 7. What amount of debt, if any, may be allowed to remain against the property, and how soon the Trustees or others will agree to remove it. 8. Is the property insured? Will it be? In what company? To what amount? 9. Whether the Church, if aided, will probably become self-supporting, and how soon, and to what extent it may be expected to aid in the general work of the Church. 10. Any additional facts and circumstances that will assist the Board to a proper decision on the application.

¶ 318. Every such Application for Aid shall be first submitted to the Conference Board of Church Extension, and said Board shall certify its action thereon to the Parent Board; and aid shall be granted only by the concurrent action of both the Conference Board and of the Parent Board, and, except in cases of great emergency, within the amount authorized by the General Committee: *provided*, however, that for the procurement of property in Mission territory the Parent Board may appropriate funds specially authorized by the General Committee without such Application or Recommendation by a Conference Board; but in all such cases the title to such property should vest in the Board of Church Extension.

¶ 319. It shall be the duty of each Presiding Elder to bring the subject of Church Extension before the Quarterly Conference of each Circuit and Station within his District at the last Quarterly Conference in each year; and said Quarterly Conference shall appoint a Committee of not less than three nor more than five, of which the Preacher in Charge shall be Chairman, to be called the Committee on Church Extension, whose duty it shall be to aid the Preacher in Charge in carrying into effect the provisions of the Discipline and plans of the Boards for the support of this cause, and in securing at least the amount asked of the Circuit or Station for its aid; and the Presiding Elder shall inquire, in the

third Quarterly Conference of each year, what has been done for this cause, and whether the amount asked has been received; and if not, he shall urgently request the Preacher in Charge and the Quarterly Conference to take such measures as will secure the amount before the close of the year.

¶ 320. It shall be the duty of the Preacher in Charge, aided by the Committee on Church Extension, to provide for the diffusion of information concerning the work and wants of the Board of Church Extension; he shall preach, or caused to be preached, a sermon on this subject in each Congregation in every year, and solicit contributions from each, endeavoring to secure at least the amount asked as above provided; and he shall, at each Conference, report the amount asked and the amount received for Church Extension. He shall also invite special contributions and bequests to the Loan Fund.

Freedmen's Aid.

¶ 321. For the mental and moral elevation of Freedmen and others in the South who have special claims upon the people of America for help in the work of Christian education:

§ 1. Let all our people contribute liberally each year for the support of our Freedmen's Aid Society.

§ 2. Let the Freedmen's Aid Society be careful to locate its Schools where they will be of most advantage to our Churches and Missions; let the Society be especially careful to Educate those persons who are called to Preach, or who propose to become Teachers; and let only those persons be employed as Teachers who will conscientiously work in our Sunday-Schools, and cheerfully co-operate with our Ministers.

¶ 322. The Board of Managers shall determine what amount shall be expended annually in this work, and apportion the same, according to its best judgment, among the several Annual Conferences; and each Annual Conference shall apportion, or cause to be apportioned, the amount assigned to it among the Circuits and Stations within its bounds; and each Presiding Elder, as early in the Conference year as possible, shall inform each Quarterly Conference in his District of the amount to be raised by the Charge it represents.

¶ 323. It shall be the duty of each Preacher in Charge to present this subject to his Congregation, or cause it to be presented, in a sermon or address, once each year; to aid in the diffusion of intelligence in regard to the work of the Society, and to use due diligence to collect the amount apportioned to his Charge. He shall report to the Annual Conference the sum collected, and the collections shall be published in

a column in the General Minutes and also in the Minutes of the Annual Conference. In presenting the claims of this Society, the Preacher in Charge shall state plainly that the Educational work of the Society is among both white and colored people.

¶ 324. The Corresponding Secretary, if a Traveling Preacher, shall be a Member of such Annual Conference as he, with the approbation of the Bishops, may select.

Circulation of Religious Tracts.

¶ 325. It is recommended to our people every-where to form Tract Societies, auxiliary to the Tract Society of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

¶ 326. It is recommended to Preachers in Charge to take annually, in their several Congregations, collections in behalf of the Tract Society of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

¶ 327. It shall be the duty of each Presiding Elder to bring the Tract Cause before the last Quarterly Meeting Conference of each year, in each Circuit and Station within his District; and said Conference shall appoint a Committee, of which the Preacher in Charge shall be Chairman, whose duty it shall be to devise and execute plans for local Tract distribution.

Printing and Circulating Books, Tracts, and Periodicals.

¶ 328. The principal Publishing Houses of the Book Concern shall be in the cities of New York and Cincinnati; but there shall be Depositories of our publications at such other places as the General Conference may from time to time determine.

¶ 329. The General Conference shall quadrennially elect two Agents for the Publishing House in New York, and two Agents for that in Cincinnati; which Agents shall have authority, and whose duty it shall be, under the supervision of the Book Committee, to regulate the publications and all other parts of the business of the Concern, except what belongs to the Editorial departments, in such manner as the state of the finances will admit and the interests of the Church may require; and which Agents, if chosen from among the Traveling Preachers, shall be Members of such Annual Conferences as they may, with the approbation of the Bishops, select.

¶ 330. It shall be the duty of the Agents of both Publishing Houses to publish such Books, Tracts, Periodicals, etc., as are ordered or recommended by the General Conference; also, to publish such as are recommended by the Book Committee, and approved by the Book Editors; and they may reprint any Book or Tract which has

been once approved and published by us, when, in their judgment and that of the Book Editors, the same ought to be reprinted; and they may publish any new work which the Book Editors may approve.

¶ 331. The Agents of the Western Publishing House at Cincinnati shall supervise and manage the business in the West, in co-operation with the Agents at New York; they shall have authority to publish any Book or Tract which has been previously published by the Agents at New York, when, in their judgment and in that of the Book Committee, the demand for such publication will justify and the interest of the Church require such re-publication; and the Agents at New York shall fill the orders of the Agents at Cincinnati for the plates of such Books or Tracts; and when the Agents at New York are about to issue any new work, they shall, when practicable, furnish to the Agents at Cincinnati, if ordered by them, duplicate plates, which, with the above, shall be at cost: *provided*, however, that the Agents at Cincinnati shall not reprint our large works, such as Commentaries, Quarto Bibles, Wesley's and Fletcher's Works, or any other works of more than seven hundred pages.

¶ 332. Printed Sheets ordered by the Cincinnati Agents from New York shall be sent at fifty per cent., and bound Books of the General Cat-

atalogue at forty per cent. discount from the retail prices, and those ordered from Cincinnati to New York shall be sent on the same terms: the Publishing House sending the Books to be charged with the expenses of transportation. The Agents at Cincinnati shall remit to the Agents at New York during the current year as largely and frequently as their funds will allow; and if practicable, to the full amount of Stock furnished; they shall also pay one third of all the appropriations made by the General Conference, unless the said Conference shall otherwise order.

¶ 333. The Agents at each Publishing House shall keep a separate account with each department of the business, and with each periodical published, under their supervision; and they shall set forth in their Reports to the Annual and General Conferences the amount of sales, receipts, and expenditures for Books, Periodicals, and Depositories under their control, with whatever profits or losses may have accrued on each. They shall furnish to the Local Subcommittee hereinafter designated, at each of its monthly meetings, a full and satisfactory statement of the transactions of the preceding month; and if the Subcommittee shall so require, furnish for examination vouchers for all payments made during the period specified; and they shall give to the said Subcommittee at each of the monthly meetings every possible means and facility for a full

and intelligent understanding of all the business transactions of the Concern.

¶ 334. The Agents, both at New York and at Cincinnati, shall annually take an account of Stock, including in their Inventory all the property and assets of the respective Publishing Houses, at their estimated cash value, except real estate, which shall have a value estimated by the Book Committee at the beginning of each quadrennium, which shall not be changed during the quadrennium except by the necessary changes caused by the purchase or sale, improvement or destruction, of real estate; together with a full and detailed statement of all their liabilities, profits, and losses; and they shall always hand over to their successors in office such a statement of Stock, property, assets, and liabilities, as shall be approved and certified by the Book Committee.

¶ 335. The Book Agents and Editors are required to give their undivided attention to the duties of their respective positions, and to require of their *employés* the faithful discharge of the work assigned them.

¶ 336. The General Conference shall elect a Book Committee to serve for four years, consisting of one from each of the General Conference Districts into which the Annual Conferences are distributed, and of three from New York or its vicinity, and three from Cincinnati or vicinity; which Committee shall, during the interval of the

General Conference, have power to fill vacancies occurring in its own body. Such Committee shall have the general supervision of the Publishing Interests of the Church, examine carefully into their condition, and make report of the same to the Annual Conferences and to the General Conference; and shall have full power to close all Depositories and Periodicals when the Committee believes the interests of the Church and Book Concern demand it. Said action shall, however, not be taken except by a two thirds vote of the Committee, due notice of such contemplated action having been given the Book Agents. And the Committee shall also have the power to order expenses curtailed in any department of the Book Concern when it deems it necessary for the welfare of the Church and of the Book Concern. When such action as above specified shall have been taken by said Book Committee, notice shall forthwith be given to the Agents, who shall proceed at once to carry out the instructions of the Committee. The Book Agents are authorized, by and with the advice and consent of the Book Committee, to sell any real estate or personal property when it may be deemed best for the interests of the Church and Book Concern. The Committee shall also attend to all matters referred to it by the Agents or Editors for its action or counsel.

¶ 337. The three Members at New York and

the three at Cincinnati shall have power to suspend an Agent or Editor for cause to them sufficient, and a time shall be fixed at as early a day as practicable for the investigation of the official conduct of said Agent or Editor, due notice of which shall be given by the Chairman of the Book Committee to the Bishops, who shall select one of their number to be present and preside at the investigation, which shall be before the thirteen Members from the Districts into which the Annual Conferences are distributed, two thirds of whom may remove said Agent or Editor from office in the interval of the General Conference. And in case a vacancy occurs in any of the Agencies or Editorial departments authorized by the General Conference, it shall be the duty of the Book Committee and the General Superintendents, two at least of the Superintendents being present, and a majority of those present concurring, as soon as practicable to provide for such vacancy until the next General Conference.

¶ **338.** The Book Committee shall be governed by the following regulations:

§ 1. Immediately after its appointment, the Members shall divide themselves into two Sections of nine each, the one to consist of the Members from the Eastern Districts, together with those chosen from New York and vicinity, to be called the Eastern Section; the other to consist of the Members from the Western Districts, and those

chosen from Cincinnati and vicinity, to be called the Western Section.

§ 2. To the Eastern Section shall pertain the supervision of the New York Publishing House in all its departments. The three members chosen from New York and vicinity shall constitute a Local Subcommittee, which shall meet monthly at the Book Room in New York to examine into all the transactions of the month preceding. It shall keep a correct record of its proceedings, to be submitted to the Eastern Section of the Book Committee at its Annual Meeting, to be held at the place of, and on the day previous to, the meeting of the Book Committee.

§ 3. The Western Section of the Book Committee shall perform the same duties for the Publishing House at Cincinnati, and be under the same regulations as are herein specified for the government of the Eastern Section.

§ 4. The Annual Meeting of the Book Committee shall be held on the second Wednesday of February; and each Section shall have meetings at such time as it may elect.

¶ 339. There shall be elected by the General Conference, to serve for four years, the following Editors: The Editor of the "Quarterly Review," who shall also be the Editor of the Books of the General Catalogue; the Editor of Sunday-School Books, Papers, and Tracts, at New York; the Editor of "The Christian Advocate," at New

York; the Editor of the "Pittsburgh Christian Advocate," at Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania; the Editor of the "Northern Christian Advocate," at Syracuse, New York; the Editor of the "California Christian Advocate," at San Francisco, California; and an Editor of the "South-western Christian Advocate," at New Orleans, Louisiana. Also, an Editor of the "Western Christian Advocate," at Cincinnati, Ohio, who shall be Editor of the Books for the Western Methodist Book Concern; an Editor of the "Christian Apologist," and German Books of the General Catalogue; an Editor of the German "Monthly Family Magazine," "Sunday-School Bell," "Family Library," Tracts, and other German Sunday-School Publications, all of which shall be published at Cincinnati, Ohio; an Editor of the "North-western Christian Advocate," at Chicago, Illinois; and also an Editor of the "Central Christian Advocate," at Saint Louis, Missouri. All which Editors, if chosen from among the Traveling Preachers, shall be Members of such Annual Conferences as they, with the approbation of the Bishops, may select. The Officers mentioned in this chapter shall be either Ministers or Members of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

¶ 340. The Editor of Sunday-School Books, Papers, and Tracts shall also have charge of all our Tract Publications, and shall be Corresponding Secretary of the Sunday-School Union and

of the Tract Society. He shall also, in consultation with the Book Agents, have charge of the department of Sunday-School Requisites, including Books of Instruction for Sunday-Schools and Normal Classes. He shall also be Superintendent of the Department of Sunday-School Instruction. The Sunday-School Union and the Tract Society shall each pay such proportion of his salary as the Book Committee, in consultation with the Executive Committee of each Society, shall consider just, in view of the time spent by the Secretary in the service of each Society. The Editor of German Sunday-School Publications in Cincinnati shall be the German Assistant Secretary of the Sunday-School Union, without additional salary.

¶ 341. Every Annual Conference shall appoint a Committee, which, in the absence of the Agent, shall attend to the collection of the accounts sent out from the Book Concern, and return an accurate report of the same.

¶ 342. Every Presiding Elder, Minister, and Preacher shall do every thing in his power to recover all debts due to the Concern for Books or Periodicals within the bounds of his Charge. If any person, Preacher or Member, be indebted to the Book Concern, and refuse or neglect to make payment, or to come to a just settlement, let him be dealt with in the same manner as is directed in other cases of debt and disputed accounts.

¶ 343. The "California Christian Advocate"

shall be published at San Francisco, California, by the Agents at New York, under the direction of the General Book Committee, with a Local Committee of seven persons appointed by the General Conference.

¶ 344. There shall be a Publishing Committee for the "Pittsburgh Christian Advocate" at Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, consisting of three Members from the Pittsburgh Conference, two from the Erie Conference, two from the East Ohio Conference, and two from the West Virginia Conference, to be chosen by the General Conference. The Committee shall keep an account of receipts and expenditures for the paper, correspond with the Agents at New York, hold all moneys, after defraying current expenses, subject to their order, and shall report annually on the state of the establishment to the patronizing Conferences and to the Agents at New York.

¶ 345. There shall be a Depository of our Books at Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania; at Boston, Massachusetts; at Buffalo, New York; and at San Francisco, California, furnished by the Agents at New York with full supplies of the Books of our General Catalogue, Sunday-School Books, and Tracts, to be sold for the Concern on the same terms as at New York: *provided*, that there shall not be more than fifteen thousand dollars' worth at Pittsburgh, nor more than ten thousand dollars' worth at Boston. There shall

also be a Depository at Chicago, Illinois; and one at Saint Louis, Missouri, to be supplied by the Agents at Cincinnati.

¶ 346. The expenses incident to the transportation, management, and sale of our Books at these Depositories having been met out of the sales, according to an arrangement with the Agents, the net proceeds shall be forwarded to said Agents as fast as possible.

¶ 347. Full statements shall be made to the Agents semi-annually, at dates fixed by them, of the amount of sales and of expenses; distinguishing cash sales from those on credit. And, also, annual statements shall be made of the amount of Stock.

¶ 348. No Books shall hereafter be sold on commission either from New York, Cincinnati, or any other Depository or Establishment under our direction.

¶ 349. The salaries of the Editors and Agents at New York, and of the "Northern Christian Advocate," the salaries of the Agents and Editors at Cincinnati, and of the Editors at Chicago, Saint Louis, San Francisco, and New Orleans, shall be fixed by the Book Committee. The salary of the Editor of the "Christian Advocate" at Pittsburgh shall be fixed by the Publishing Committee of that paper. The amounts to be appropriated for Correspondence shall be determined by the Book Committee.

¶ **350.** The profits arising from the Book Concern, after a sufficient capital to carry on the business is retained, shall be regularly applied to the support of the deficient Traveling Preachers and their families, the Widows and Orphans of Preachers, etc. The Book Agents shall every year send forward to each Annual Conference an account of the dividend which the several Annual Conferences may draw that year; and each Conference may draw for its proportionate part on any person who has book money in hand; and the drafts, with the receipt of the Conference thereon, shall be sent to the Book Agents, and be placed to the credit of the person who paid the same.

¶ **351.** The Annual Conferences are affectionately and earnestly requested not to establish any more Conference papers; and where such papers exist, to discontinue them when it can be done consistently with existing obligations.

¶ **352.** Any Traveling Preacher, who may publish any Work or Book of his own, shall be responsible to his Conference for any obnoxious matter or doctrine therein contained.

The Chartered Fund.

¶ **353.** To make further provision for the distressed Traveling Preachers, for the families of

¶ 353, § 1. THE CHARTERED FUND.

Traveling Preachers, and for the Superannuated and Worn-out Preachers, and the Widows and Orphans of Preachers, there shall be a Chartered Fund, to be supported by the voluntary contributions of our friends; the principal stock of which shall be funded under the direction of Trustees chosen by the General Conference, and the interest applied under the direction of the General Conference, according to the following regulations, namely:

§ 1. The Elders, and those who have the oversight of Circuits and Stations, shall be collectors and receivers of subscriptions, etc., for this Fund.

§ 2. The money shall, if possible, be conveyed by bills of exchange, or otherwise, through the means of the post, to the General Book Agents, who shall pay it to the Trustees of the Fund; otherwise it shall be brought to the ensuing Annual Conference.

§ 3. The interest shall be divided into as many equal parts as there are Annual Conferences, and each Annual Conference shall have authority to draw one of these parts out of the Fund; and if one or more Conferences shall draw out of this Fund in any given year less than one of these parts, then in such case or cases the other Annual Conferences, held in the same year, shall have authority, if they judge it necessary, to draw out of the Fund such surplus of the interest which

has not been applied by the former Conferences; and the Bishops shall bring the necessary information of the state of the interest of the Fund, respecting the year in question, from Conference to Conference.

§ 4. All drafts on the Chartered Fund shall be made on the Treasurer of the said Fund, by order of the Annual Conference, signed by the President and countersigned by the Secretary of the said Conference.

§ 5. The money subscribed for the Chartered Fund may be lodged, on proper securities, in the States respectively in which it has been subscribed, under the direction of deputies living in such States respectively; *provided*, such securities and such deputies be proposed as shall be approved of by the Trustees in Philadelphia, and the stock in which it is proposed to lodge the money be sufficiently productive to give satisfaction to the Trustees.

¶ 354. The Board of Trustees shall have power to fill any vacancy or vacancies that may occur in their body by death, resignation, or otherwise, subject, however, to the approval of the first General Conference that may be held after such vacancy or vacancies shall have occurred.

The Permanent Fund.

¶ 355. There shall be a Fund known as "The Permanent Fund," to be held by the Trustees of the Methodist Episcopal Church, the principal of which shall be intact forever, and which shall be invested by said Trustees on first-class securities, and at as favorable rates as can be legally secured.

¶ 356. It shall be the duty of all our Ministers to obtain, as far as practicable, contributions to said Fund, by donations, bequests, and otherwise.

¶ 357. The interest accumulating from said Fund shall be subject to the order of the General Conference for the following purposes: 1. To pay the expenses of the General Conference. 2. To pay the expenses of Delegations appointed by the General Conference to Corresponding Bodies. 3. To make up any deficiencies in the salaries of the Bishops. 4. To relieve the necessities of the Superannuated and Worn-out Preachers, and of the Widows and Orphans of those who have died in the work.

PART V.

TEMPORAL ECONOMY.

CHAPTER I.

SUPPORT OF MINISTERS.

The Support of Bishops, and of the Families of
Deceased Bishops.

¶ 358. The General Conference shall determine which of the Bishops are Effective, and which are Non-effective.

¶ 359. It shall be the duty of the Book Committee to make an estimate of the amount necessary to furnish a competent support to each Effective Bishop, considering the number and condition of his family; and the amount, if any, necessary to the comfortable maintenance of the Non-effective Bishops; and also the amount necessary to assist the Widows and Children of deceased Bishops: and the Bishops are authorized to draw on the Treasurer of the Episcopal Fund for said amount, and also for their traveling expenses.

¶ 360. The Bishop presiding at an Annual Conference, within whose bounds a Widow or

Orphan of a deceased Bishop may reside, shall be authorized to draw on the Treasurer of the Episcopal Fund for such amount as may be estimated as aforesaid.

¶ **361.** The Book Committee shall divide the aggregate sum required to be raised for these purposes among the Annual Conferences, on the basis of the total amount raised in the respective Annual Conferences for Ministerial support, exclusive of Missionary appropriations, and the Annual Conferences shall apportion the same to the several Districts, and the District Stewards to the several Charges. The amount apportioned to each Pastoral Charge for the support of the Bishops shall be a *pro rata* claim with that of the stationed Preachers and Presiding Elders; and no such Preacher or Presiding Elder shall be entitled to his allowance except to the extent to which the claims of the Bishops are also met by the Circuit, Station, or District with which such Elder and Preacher are connected. And it shall be the duty of the Annual Conferences to see that the amounts apportioned to the different Pastoral Charges for the support of the Bishops are raised and forwarded quarterly, when practicable, to the Treasurer of the Episcopal Fund.

¶ **362.** The Treasurer shall charge the sums paid to the Bishops, and to the Widows and Children of deceased Bishops, to "The Episcopal Fund;" and all collections received from the

different Charges for the support of the Bishops shall be credited to said Fund. And the Treasurer shall report annually to the Annual Conferences the amounts received from the several Annual Conferences on account of said Fund, and also the expenditures made; and he shall also make a full and detailed exhibit of such receipts and expenditures for the term of four years to the General Conference.

Support of Presiding Elders.

¶ 363. There shall be annually, in every District, a meeting composed of one Steward from each Circuit and Station, to be selected by the Quarterly Conference, whose duty it shall be, with the advice of the Presiding Elder, who shall preside in such meeting, to make an estimate of the amount necessary to furnish a comfortable support to the Presiding Elder, and to apportion the same, including house-rent and traveling expenses, and also the claim of the Bishops apportioned to the District by the Annual Conference, among the different Circuits and Stations in the District, according to their several ability; and in all cases the Presiding Elder shall share with the Preachers in his District in proportion to what they have respectively received. But if there be a surplus of money raised for the support of the Preachers in one or more of the Circuits or Stations

in his District, he shall receive such surplus, provided he do not receive more than his allowance.

The Minutes of the District Stewards' Meeting shall be kept by a Secretary chosen for the purpose, who shall also record the same in a book of which the Presiding Elder shall be custodian.

Support of Ministers and Preachers.

¶ 364. It shall be the duty of the Quarterly Conference of each Circuit and Station, at the session immediately preceding the Annual Conference, to appoint an Estimating Committee, consisting of three or more Members of the Church, who shall, after conferring with the Preachers, make an estimate of the amount necessary to furnish a comfortable support to the Preacher or Preachers stationed among them, taking into consideration the number and condition of the family or families of such Preacher or Preachers, which estimate shall be subject to the action of the Quarterly Conference; and to which shall be added the amount apportioned for the support of the Bishops and Presiding Elder; and the Stewards shall provide by such methods as they may judge best to meet such amount. The Traveling and Moving Expenses of the Preachers shall not be reckoned as a part of the estimate, but shall be paid by the Stewards as a separate item.

¶ 365. Whenever a Member of an Annual Conference applies for a Location, it shall be asked, Is he indebted to the Book Concern? and if it be ascertained that he is, the Conference shall require him to secure said debt, if they judge it at all necessary or proper, before they grant him a Location. Whenever any Claimant on the Funds of a Conference shall be in debt to the Book Concern, the Conference of which he is a Member shall have power to appropriate the amount of such claim, or any part thereof, to the payment of said debt.

¶ 366. When a Member of an Annual Conference is accused of crime in the interval of his Conference session, and is suspended by a Committee, and subsequently convicted by his Conference and expelled, his claim upon the Funds of the Conference shall cease from the time of his suspension. And when a Member of an Annual Conference is suspended and is afterward restored, he shall have no claim on the Congregation, nor upon the Funds of the Conference, during the period of such suspension.

Support of Superannuated Preachers.

¶ 367. It shall be the duty of the Quarterly Conference of each Charge within whose bounds a Superannuated Preacher, or the Widow or Child of a deceased Preacher, may reside, to appoint a

Committee whose duty it shall be to make an estimate of the amount necessary to assist such Preacher, Widow, or Child in obtaining a comfortable support; and such estimate shall be sent up to the Annual Conference with which the Claimant may be connected, and be subject to the action of said Annual Conference.

Local Preachers to have an Allowance in Certain Cases.

¶ 368. Whenever a Local Preacher fills the place of a Traveling Preacher, with the approbation of the Presiding Elder, he shall be paid for his time a sum proportional to the allowance of a Traveling Preacher; which sum shall be paid by the Circuit or Station at the next Quarterly Meeting, if the Traveling Preacher whose place he filled up were either sick or necessarily absent; or, in other cases, out of the allowance of the Traveling Preacher.

¶ 369. If a Local Preacher be distressed in his temporal circumstances on account of his service in the Circuit or Station, he may apply to the Quarterly Conference, who may give him what relief they judge proper, after the allowance of the Traveling Preachers and of their Wives, and all other regular allowances, are discharged.

PART V.—CHAPTER II.

RAISING SUPPLIES — PARSONAGES.

Methods for Raising Annual Supplies for the Propagation of the Gospel, and for making up the Allowance of Preachers.

¶ **370.** The more effectually to raise the amount necessary to meet the above-mentioned allowances of the effective Ministers and Preachers, let the Stewards at the beginning of the year estimate the amount needed monthly. Then ascertain from each Member of the Church, and, as far as practicable, from each attendant of the Congregation, what each will give as his monthly contribution.

¶ **371.** Let these sums be entered by the Recording Steward in a book which he shall keep as Treasurer of the Board of Stewards. If the total amount of these sums does not equal the amount needed monthly, then let the Stewards apportion the deficiency among all such as are willing, voluntarily, to assume such deficiency, setting down to each person, with his consent, the additional amount which they think he ought monthly to pay.

¶ **372.** Let the Stewards then adopt and carry

out a plan by which every one, except such as prefer to make weekly contributions through their Class Leaders, shall have the opportunity of regularly contributing each month, or oftener, not grudgingly nor of necessity, the sum which has been pledged by him. Let these contributions be paid over regularly to the Recording Steward or Class Leader, and be brought up by him to the Leaders and Stewards' Meeting or Quarterly Conference, as the case may be; and let the Stewards report to the First Quarterly Conference of each year the details of the Financial Plan. Also, to each subsequent Quarterly Conference whether the Plan, together with the further directions contained in this chapter, have been faithfully carried out. The Recording Steward shall keep an individual account of all these pledges and contributions, and shall pay over the moneys collected, under the direction of the Stewards, to the Preachers authorized to receive them.

¶ 373. To provide to meet the claims that may be presented and determined at the Annual Conference, every Preacher shall make an Annual Collection in every Congregation of his Charge, and the money so collected shall be lodged in the hands of the Steward or Stewards, and brought or sent to the ensuing Annual Conference.

¶ 374. Let the annual produce of the Chartered Fund, as divided among the several Annual Conferences, be applied with the above contribu-

tions, but so as not to militate against the rules of the Chartered Fund; and also the Annual Dividend arising from the profits of the Book Concern. Out of the money so collected and brought to the respective Annual Conferences, let the various allowances agreed upon in accordance with the provisions of ¶¶ 355–367 be paid.

¶ 375. Effective men who have not been able to obtain their allowance from the people among whom they have labored, may present a claim to the Conference, to be paid out of the money at the disposal of the Conference; and such claim may be paid, or any part thereof, as the Conference may determine. In no case, however, shall the Church or Conference be holden accountable for any deficiency, as in the case of debt.

¶ 376. Every Annual Conference has full liberty to adopt and recommend such plans and rules as to it may appear necessary the more effectually to raise supplies for the respective allowances. Each Annual Conference is authorized to raise a Fund, if it judge proper, subject to its own control, and under such regulations as its wisdom may direct, for the relief of the distressed Traveling and Superannuated Preachers, their Wives, Widows, and Children; and it shall be the duty of each Annual Conference to take measures, from year to year, to raise money in every Circuit and Station within its bounds for these purposes.

Building and Renting Houses for the Use of Traveling Preachers.

¶ 377. It is recommended by the General Conference to the Traveling Preachers to advise our friends in general to purchase a lot of ground in each Charge, and to build a Preacher's house thereon, and to furnish it with, at least, heavy furniture.

¶ 378. The General Conference recommends to all the Charges, in cases where they are not able to comply with the above request, to rent a house for the married Preacher and his family, when such are stationed upon the Charges respectively, and that the Annual Conferences do assist to make up the rents of such houses as far as they can, when the Circuit cannot do it.

¶ 379. The Stewards in each Circuit and Station shall be a Standing Committee, where no Trustees are constituted for that purpose, to provide houses for the families of our married Preachers, or to assist the Preachers to obtain houses for themselves when they are appointed to labor among them.

¶ 380. It shall be the duty of the Presiding Elders and Preachers to use their influence to carry the above rules, respecting building and renting houses for the accommodation of Preachers and their families, into effect. In order to this, each Quarterly Conference shall appoint a Com-

mittee, unless other measures have been adopted, which, with the advice and aid of the Preachers and Presiding Elders, shall devise such means as may seem fit to raise moneys for that purpose. And it is recommended to the Annual Conferences to make a special inquiry of their Members respecting this part of their duty.



PART V.—CHAPTER III.

CHURCHES AND CHURCH PROPERTY.

Building Churches.

¶ **381.** Let all our churches be built plain and decent, and with free seats wherever practicable; but not more expensive than is absolutely unavoidable.

¶ **382.** In order more effectually to prevent our people from contracting debts which they are not able to discharge, it shall be the duty of the Quarterly Conference of every Circuit and Station where it is contemplated to build a house or houses of worship to secure the ground or lot on which such house or houses are to be built, according to our Deed of Settlement, which Deed must be legally executed; and also said Quarterly Conference shall appoint a judicious Committee of at least three Members of our Church, who shall form an estimate of the amount necessary to build; and three fourths of the money, according to such estimate, shall be secured or subscribed before any such building shall be commenced.

¶ **383.** In all cases where debts for building houses of worship have been, or may be, incurred

contrary to or in disregard of the above recommendation, our members and friends are requested to discountenance such a course by declining to give pecuniary aid to all Agents who shall travel abroad beyond their own Circuits or Districts for the collection of funds for the discharge of such debts: except in such peculiar cases as may be approved by an Annual Conference, or such Agents as may be appointed by their authority.

¶ 384. In future we will admit no Charter, Deed, or Conveyance for any house of worship to be used by us, unless it be provided in such Charter, Deed, or Conveyance that the Trustees of said house shall at all times permit such Ministers and Preachers belonging to the Methodist Episcopal Church as shall from time to time be duly authorized by the General Conference of our Church, or by the Annual Conferences, to preach and expound therein God's holy word, and to execute the Discipline of the Church, and to administer the Sacraments therein, according to the true meaning and purport of our Deed of Settlement.

Trustees — Their Appointment, Duties, and Responsibilities.

¶ 385. Each Board of Trustees of our Church property shall consist of not less than three nor more than nine persons, each of whom shall be not less than twenty-one years of age, two thirds

of whom shall be Members of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

¶ 386. In all cases where the law of the State or Territory requires a specified mode of election, that mode shall be observed.

¶ 387. Where no such specific requirement is made, the Trustees shall be elected annually, by the Fourth Quarterly Conference of the Circuit or Station, upon the nomination of the Preacher in Charge, or the Presiding Elder of the District. In case of failure to elect at the proper time a subsequent Quarterly Conference may elect; and all the Trustees shall hold their office until their successors are elected.

¶ 388. All the foregoing provisions shall apply both to the creation of new Boards and to the filling of vacancies, whether for houses of worship or dwellings for the Preachers.

¶ 389. *Provided, nevertheless,* That if the said Trustees, or any of them, or their successors, have advanced, or shall advance, any sum or sums of money, or are or shall be responsible for any sum or sums of money on account of the said premises, and they, the said Trustees, or their successors, be obliged to pay the said sums of money, they, or a majority of them, shall be authorized to raise the said sum or sums of money by a mortgage on the said premises, or by selling the said premises, after notice given to the Pastor or Preacher who has the oversight of the congrega-

tion attending Divine service on the said premises, if the money due be not paid to the said Trustees, or their successors, within one year after such notice given: and if such sale take place, the said Trustees, or their successors, after paying the debt and other expenses which are due from the money arising from such sale, shall pay the balance, if not needed and applied for the purchase or improvement of other property for the use of the Church, to the Annual Conference within whose bounds such property is located; and in case of the re-organization of the said Society, and the erection of a new church building within five years after such transfer of funds, then the said Annual Conference shall repay to said new corporation the moneys which it had received from the Church or Society as above mentioned.

¶ 390. No person who is a Trustee shall be ejected while he is in joint security for money, unless such relief be given him as is demanded, or the creditor will accept, provided he remain a Member of our Church.

¶ 391. Charters obtained for our Church property shall conform in the manner of creating and filling Boards of Trustees to the provisions of this chapter.

¶ 392. The Board or Boards of Trustees in any Circuit or Station shall hold all our Church property, using so much of the proceeds as may

be needful to pay debts or to make repairs; and shall be amenable to the Quarterly Conference, to which they shall make an annual report, at the fourth Quarterly Conference, embracing the following items: 1. Number of Churches and Parsonages. 2. Their probable value. 3. Title by which held. 4. Income. 5. Expenditures. 6. Debts, and how contracted. 7. Insurance. 8. Amount raised during the year for building or improving Churches or Parsonages.

Form for Conveyance of Church Property.

¶ 393. In all Conveyances of ground for the erection of houses of worship, or upon which they may have been already erected, let the following clause be inserted at the proper place: "In trust that said premises shall be used, kept, and maintained, as a place of Divine worship for the use of the Ministry and Membership of the Methodist Episcopal Church in the United States of America; subject to the Discipline, usage, and Ministerial appointments of said Church as from time to time authorized and declared by the General Conference of said Church, and the Annual Conference within whose bounds the said premises are situate. And if the said premises be sold, the proceeds of the same shall be disposed of in accordance with the Discipline of the said Methodist Episcopal Church."

¶ 394. In all Conveyances of ground for the erection of dwelling-houses for the use of the Preachers, or upon which they may have been already erected, let the following clause be inserted at the proper place: "In trust that said premises shall be held, kept, and maintained as a place of residence for the use and occupancy of the Preachers of the Methodist Episcopal Church in the United States of America who may, from time to time, be stationed in said place; subject to the usage and Discipline of said Church, as from time to time authorized and declared by the General Conference of said Church, and by the Annual Conference within whose bounds said premises are situate."

¶ 395. In all other parts of such Conveyances, as well as in their attestation, acknowledgment, and placing them upon the record, let a careful conformity be had to the laws, usages, and forms of the particular State or Territory in which the property may be situated, so as to secure the ownership of the premises *in fee simple*; and in no case shall the Trustees mortgage or encumber the real estate for the current expenses of the Church.

¶ 396. Whenever it shall become necessary for the payment of debts, or with a view to re-investment, to make a sale of Church property that may have been conveyed to Trustees or Church Corporation for either of the foregoing purposes, said

Trustees or their successors may, upon application to the Quarterly Conference, obtain an order—a majority of all the Members of such Quarterly Conference concurring, and the Preacher in Charge and the Presiding Elder of the District consenting—for the sale, with such limitations and restrictions as said Quarterly Conference may judge necessary; and said Trustees, so authorized, may sell and convey said property: *provided*, that in all cases the proceeds of the sale, after the payment of debts, if any, if not applied to the purchase or improvement of other property for the same uses, and Deeded to the Corporation in the same manner, shall be held by such Corporation subject to the order of the Annual Conference within whose bounds such property is located, or to the Trustees of the Conference Fund; and in all cases where Church property is abandoned, or no longer used for the purpose originally designed, it shall be the duty of the Trustees, if any remain, to sell such property and pay over the proceeds to the Annual Conference within whose bounds it is located; and where no such lawful Trustees remain, it shall be the duty of said Annual Conference to secure the custody of such Church property by such means as the laws of the State may afford, subject to be returned in the same manner and upon the same contingencies as named in ¶ 389.

¶ 397. Houses of worship and dwellings for

the use of Preachers may be removed from one place to another on the same conditions on which the same may be sold.

Trusteeship.

¶ 398. There shall be located at Cincinnati an incorporated Board of Trustees of the Methodist Episcopal Church, composed of twelve Members—six Ministers and six Laymen—appointed by the General Conference, of whom three of each class shall hold office four years, and three of each class eight years; all vacancies to be filled quadrennially by the General Conference. The duty of this Board shall be to hold in trust, for the benefit of the Methodist Episcopal Church, any and all Donations, Bequests, Grants, and Funds in trust, etc., that may be given or conveyed to said Board, or to the Methodist Episcopal Church, as such, for any benevolent object, and to administer the said Funds, and the proceeds of the same, in accordance with the directions of the Donors, and of the interests of the Church contemplated by said Donors, under the direction of the General Conference: *provided*, That any sums thus Donated or Bequeathed, but not especially designated for any benevolent object, shall be appropriated to the “Permanent Fund.”

¶ 399. When any such Donation, Bequest, Grant, or Trust, is made to this Board, or to the

Church, it shall be the duty of the Preacher in the bounds of whose Charge it occurs, to give an early notice thereof to the Board, which shall proceed without delay to take possession of the same, according to the provisions of its Charter.

¶ 400. The Board shall make a faithful report of its doings, and of the Funds and Property on hand, at each quadrennial session of the General Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

PART VI.
THE RITUAL.

Baptism.

T 401. ORDER FOR THE ADMINISTRATION OF
BAPTISM TO INFANTS.

*The Minister, coming to the Font, which is to be filled
with pure Water, shall use the following:*

DEARLY BELOVED: Forasmuch as all men are conceived and born in sin, and that our Saviour Christ saith, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit he cannot enter into the kingdom of God; I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that having, of his bounteous mercy, redeemed *this child* by the blood of his Son, he will grant that *he*, being baptized with water, may also be baptized with the Holy Ghost, be received into Christ's holy Church, and become *a lively Member* of the same.

Then shall the Minister say,

Let us pray.

Almighty and Everlasting God, who of thy great mercy hast condescended to enter into

covenant relations with man, wherein thou hast included children as partakers of its gracious benefits, declaring that of such is thy kingdom: and in thy ancient Church didst appoint divers baptisms, figuring thereby the renewing of the Holy Ghost; and by thy well-beloved Son Jesus Christ gavest commandment to thy holy Apostles to go into all the world and disciple all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: We beseech thee, that of thine infinite mercy thou wilt look upon *this child*: wash *him* and sanctify *him*; that *he*, being saved by thy grace, may be received into Christ's holy Church, and being steadfast in faith, joyful through hope, and rooted in love, may so overcome the evils of this present world, that finally *he* may attain to everlasting life, and reign with thee, world without end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

O merciful God, grant that all carnal affections may die in *him*, and that all things belonging to the Spirit may live and grow in *him*. *Amen.*

Grant that *he* may have power and strength to have victory, and to triumph against the devil, the world, and the flesh. *Amen.*

Grant that whosoever is dedicated to thee by our office and ministry may also be endued with heavenly virtues, and everlastingly rewarded through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who dost live, and govern all things, world without end. *Amen.*

Almighty, Everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our sins, did shed out of his most precious side both water and blood, regard, we beseech thee, our supplications. Sanctify this water for this Holy Sacrament; and grant that *this child*, now to be baptized, may receive the fullness of thy grace, and ever remain in the number of thy faithful and elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

Then shall the Minister address the Parents or Guardians as follows:

Dearly Beloved: Forasmuch as *this child* is now presented by you for Christian Baptism, you must remember that it is your part and duty to see that *he* be taught, as soon as *he* shall be able to learn, the nature and end of this Holy Sacrament. And that *he* may know these things the better, you shall call upon *him* to give reverent attendance upon the appointed means of grace, such as the ministry of the word, and the public and private worship of God; and further, you shall provide that *he* shall read the Holy Scriptures, and learn the Lord's Prayer, the Ten Commandments, the Apostles' Creed, the Catechism, and all other things which a Christian ought to know and believe to his soul's health, in order that *he* may be brought up to lead a virtuous and holy life, remembering always that Baptism doth

represent unto us that inward purity which disposeth us to follow the example of our Saviour Christ; that as he died and rose again for us, so should we, who are baptized, die unto sin and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all virtue and godliness.

Do you therefore solemnly engage to fulfill these duties, so far as in you lies, the Lord being your helper?

Ans. We do.

Then shall the People stand up, and the Minister shall say:

Hear the words of the Gospel, written by St. Mark. [Chap. x, 13-16.]

They brought young children to Christ, that he should touch them. And his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not; for of such is the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

Then the Minister shall take the Child into his hands, and say to the friends of the Child,

Name this child.

And then, naming it after them, he shall sprinkle or pour Water upon it, or, if desired, immerse it in Water, saying,

N., I baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Then shall the Minister offer the following Prayer, the People kneeling:

O God of infinite mercy, the Father of all the faithful seed, be pleased to grant unto *this child* an understanding mind and a sanctified heart. May thy providence lead *him* through the dangers, temptations, and ignorance of *his* youth, that *he* may never run into folly, nor into the evils of an unbridled appetite. We pray thee so to order the course of *his* life, that by good education, by holy examples, and by thy restraining and renewing grace, *he* may be led to serve thee faithfully all *his* days; so that, when *he* has glorified thee in *his* generation, and *has* served the Church on earth, *he* may be received into thine eternal kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

Almighty and most merciful Father, let thy loving mercy and compassion descend upon *these*, thy *servant* and *handmaid*, the *parents* [or *guardians*] of *this child*. Grant unto *them*, we beseech thee, thy Holy Spirit, that *they* may, like Abraham, command *their* household to keep the way of the Lord. Direct *their* actions, and sanctify

their hearts, words, and purposes, that *their* whole family may be united to our Lord Jesus Christ in the bands of faith, obedience, and charity; and that they all, being in this life thy holy children by adoption and grace, may be admitted into the Church of the first-born in heaven, through the merits of thy dear Son, our Saviour and Redeemer. *Amen.*

Then may the Minister offer extemporary Prayer.

Then shall be said, all kneeling:

Our Father who art in heaven, hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread: and forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us: and lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: for thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory forever. *Amen.*

¶ 402. ORDER FOR THE ADMINISTRATION OF BAPTISM TO SUCH AS ARE OF RIPER YEARS.

DEARLY BELOVED: Forasmuch as all men are conceived and born in sin; and that which is born of the flesh is flesh, and they that are in the flesh cannot please God, but live in sin, committing many actual transgressions; and our Saviour Christ saith, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit he cannot enter into the kingdom of God: I beseech you to call upon God

the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous goodness he will grant to *these persons* that which by nature *they* cannot have; that *they*, being baptized with water, may also be baptized with the Holy Ghost, and being received into Christ's holy Church, may continue lively *Members* of the same.

Then shall the Minister say,

Let us pray.

Almighty and Immortal God, the aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succor, the life of them that believe, and the resurrection of the dead: we call upon thee for *these persons*, that *they*, coming to thy Holy Baptism, may also be filled with thy Holy Spirit. Receive *them*, O Lord, as thou hast promised by thy well-beloved Son, saying, Ask, and ye shall receive; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: so give now unto us that ask; let us that seek, find; open the gate unto us that knock; that *these persons* may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to the eternal kingdom which thou hast promised, by Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

Then shall the People stand up, and the Minister shall say:

Hear the words of the Gospel, written by St. John. [Chap. iii, 1-8.]

There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: the same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God; for no man can do these miracles that thou doest except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? Can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh, and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof; but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

Then the Minister shall speak to the Persons to be baptized on this wise:

Well Beloved, who *have* come hither desiring to receive Holy Baptism; you have heard how the Congregation hath prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive you, to bless you, and to give you the kingdom of heaven, and everlasting life. And our Lord Jesus Christ

hath promised in his holy word to grant all those things that we have prayed for: which promise he for his part will most surely keep and perform.

Wherefore, after this promise made by Christ, you must also faithfully, for your part, promise in the presence of this whole Congregation, that you will renounce the devil and all his works, and constantly believe God's holy word, and obediently keep his commandments.

Then shall the Minister demand of each of the Persons to be baptized:

Quest. Dost thou renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, and the carnal desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

Ans. I renounce them all.

Quest. Dost thou believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth;

And in Jesus Christ his only-begotten Son our Lord; and that he was conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary; that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried; that he rose again the third day; that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; and from thence shall come again at the end of the world, to judge the quick and the dead?

And dost thou believe in the Holy Ghost; the

holy catholic* Church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sins; the resurrection of the body; and everlasting life after death?

Ans. All this I steadfastly believe.

Quest. Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

Ans. Such is my desire.

Quest. Wilt thou then obediently keep God's holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the days of thy life?

Ans. I will endeavor so to do, God being my helper.

Then shall the Minister say:

O Merciful God, grant that all carnal affections may die in *these persons*, and that all things belonging to the Spirit may live and grow in *them*.

Amen.

Grant that *they* may have power and strength to have victory, and triumph against the devil, the world, and the flesh. *Amen.*

Grant that *they*, being here dedicated to thee by our Office and Ministry, may also be endued with heavenly virtues, and everlastingly rewarded, through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who dost live, and govern all things, world without end. *Amen.*

Almighty, Everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our sins, did shed out of his most precious side

* The one universal Church of Christ.

both water and blood; and gave commandment to his disciples that they should go teach all nations, and baptize them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost; regard, we beseech thee, our supplications; and grant that the *persons* now to be baptized may receive the fullness of thy grace, and ever remain in the number of thy faithful and elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

Then shall the Minister ask the name of each Person to be baptized: and shall sprinkle or pour Water upon him, (or, if he shall desire it, shall immerse him in Water,) saying:

N., I baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Then shall be said the Lord's Prayer, all kneeling.

Our Father who art in heaven, hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread: and forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us: and lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: for thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. *Amen.*

Then may the Minister conclude with extemporary Prayer.

Reception of Members.

¶ 403. FORM FOR RECEIVING PERSONS INTO THE CHURCH AFTER PROBATION.

On the day appointed, all that are to be received into the Church shall be called forward, and the Minister, addressing the Congregation, shall say :

DEARLY BELOVED BRETHREN: The Scriptures teach us that the Church is the Household of God, the Body of which Christ is the Head; and that it is the design of the Gospel to bring together in one all who are in Christ. The fellowship of the Church is the communion that its Members enjoy one with another. The ends of this fellowship are, the maintenance of sound doctrine and of the ordinances of Christian worship, and the exercise of that power of godly admonition and discipline which Christ has committed to his Church for the promotion of holiness. It is the duty of all men to unite in this fellowship; for it is only those that “be planted in the house of the Lord,” that “shall flourish in the courts of our God.” Its more particular Duties are, to promote peace and unity; to bear one another’s burdens; to prevent each other’s stumbling; to seek

the intimacy of friendly society among themselves; to continue steadfast in the faith and worship of the Gospel; and to pray and sympathize with each other. Among its Privileges are, peculiar incitements to holiness from the hearing of God's word and sharing in Christ's ordinances; the being placed under the watchful care of Pastors; and the enjoyment of the blessings which are promised only to those who are of the Household of Faith. Into this Holy Fellowship the *Persons* before you, who *have* already received the Sacrament of Baptism, and *have* been under the care of *proper leaders* for six months on Trial, *come* seeking admission. We now propose, in the fear of God, to question *them* as to *their* faith and purposes, that you may know that *they* are proper *Persons* to be admitted into the Church.

Then addressing the Applicants for Admission, the Minister shall say:

Dearly Beloved: You are come hither seeking the great privilege of union with the Church our Saviour has purchased with his own blood. We rejoice in the grace of God vouchsafed unto you in that he has called you to be his *followers*, and that thus far you have run well. You have heard how blessed are the privileges, and how solemn are the duties, of Membership in Christ's Church; and before you are fully admitted thereto, it is

proper that you do here publicly renew your vows, confess your faith, and declare your purpose, by answering the following questions:

Do you here, in the presence of God and of this Congregation, renew the solemn promise contained in the Baptismal Covenant, ratifying and confirming the same, and acknowledging *yourself* bound faithfully to observe and keep that Covenant?

Ans. I do.

Have you saving faith in the Lord Jesus Christ?

Ans. I trust I have.

Do you believe in the Doctrines of the Holy Scriptures as set forth in the Articles of Religion of the Methodist Episcopal Church?

Ans. I do.

Will you cheerfully be governed by the Rules of the Methodist Episcopal Church, hold sacred the Ordinances of God, and endeavor, as much as in you lies, to promote the welfare of your brethren and the advancement of the Redeemer's kingdom?

Ans. I will.

Will you contribute of your earthly substance, according to your ability, to the support of the Gospel and the various benevolent enterprises of the Church?

Ans. I will.

Then the Minister, addressing the Church, shall say:

Brethren, *these persons* having given satisfactory responses to our inquiries, have any of you reason to allege why *they* should not be received into Full Membership in the Church?

No objection being alleged, the Minister shall say to the Candidates:

We welcome you to the communion of the Church of God; and, in testimony of our Christian affection and the cordiality with which we receive you, I hereby extend to you the right hand of fellowship: and may God grant that you may be a faithful and useful Member of the Church militant till you are called to the fellowship of the Church triumphant, which is “without fault before the throne of God.”

Then shall the Minister offer extemporary Prayer.

The Lord's Supper.

[Whenever practicable, let none but the pure, unfermented juice of the grape be used in administering the Lord's Supper.]

¶ 404. ORDER FOR THE ADMINISTRATION OF THE LORD'S SUPPER.

The Elder shall say one or more of these Sentences, during the reading of which the Persons appointed for that purpose shall receive the Alms for the Poor:

LET your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. [Matt. v, 16.]

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal. [Matt. vi, 19, 20.]

Whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets. [Matt. vii, 12.]

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. [Matt. vii, 21.]

Zaccheus stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore him fourfold. [Luke xix, 8.]

He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity, for God loveth a cheerful giver. [2 Cor. ix, 6, 7.]

As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith. [Gal. vi, 10.]

Godliness with contentment is great gain; for we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. [1 Tim. vi, 6, 7.]

Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not high-minded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy; that they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate; laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life. [1 Tim. vi, 17-19.]

God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labor of love, which ye have showed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. [Heb. vi, 10.]

To do good and to communicate forget not; for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. [Heb. xiii, 16.]

Whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? [1 John iii, 17.]

He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord; and that which he hath given will he pay him again. [Prov. xix, 17.]

Blessed is he that considereth the poor: the Lord will deliver him in time of trouble. [Psa. xli, 1.]

Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor. [Deut. xv, 11.]

After which the Elder shall give the following Invitation, the People standing:

If any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: and he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world.

Wherefore ye that do truly and earnestly repent of your sins, and are in love and charity with your neighbors, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy ways; draw near with faith, and take this Holy Sacrament to your comfort: and, devoutly kneeling, make your humble confession to Almighty God.

Then shall this general Confession be made by the Minister in the name of all those who are minded to receive the Holy Communion, both he and all the People devoutly kneeling, and saying :

Almighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Maker of all things, Judge of all men: we acknowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness, which we from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word, and deed, against thy Divine Majesty, provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us. We do earnestly repent, and are heartily sorry for these our misdoings; the remembrance of them is grievous unto us. Have mercy upon us, have mercy upon us, most merciful Father; for thy Son, our Lord Jesus Christ's sake, forgive us all that is past; and grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newness of life, to the honor and glory of thy name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

Then shall the Elder say,

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who of thy great mercy hast promised forgiveness of sins to all them that with hearty repentance and true faith turn unto thee, have mercy upon us; pardon and deliver us from all our sins; confirm and strengthen us in all goodness; and bring us to everlasting life through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, unto whom all hearts are open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid; cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy Holy Spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnify thy holy name through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

Then shall the Elder say,

We do not presume to come to this thy table, O merciful Lord, trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We are not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy table. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is always to have mercy: Grant us, therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy dear Son Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that we may live and grow thereby; and that, being washed through his most precious blood, we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. *Amen.*

Then the Elder shall offer the Prayer of Consecration, as followeth:

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who of thy tender mercy didst give thine only Son Jesus Christ to suffer death upon the cross for our redemption; who made there, by his oblation of himself once offered, a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction for the sins of

the whole world; and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command us to continue, a perpetual memory of his precious death until his coming again: hear us, O merciful Father, we most humbly beseech thee, and grant that we, receiving these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ's holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed body and blood; who, in the same night

that he was betrayed, took bread; ^{(1) Here the Elder may take the plate of bread in his hand.} and when he had given thanks, he broke it, and gave it

to his disciples, saying, Take, eat; this is my body which is given for you; do this in remembrance of me.

Likewise after supper he took ^{(2) Here he may take the cup in his hand.} the cup; and when he had given thanks, he gave it to

them, saying, Drink ye all of this; for this is my blood of the New Testament, which is shed for you, and for many, for the remission of sins; do this, as oft as ye shall drink it, in remembrance of me. *Amen.*

Then shall the Minister receive the Communion in both kinds, and proceed to deliver the same to the other Ministers, if any be present; after which he shall say:

It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places,

give thanks unto thee, O Lord, holy Father, Almighty, Everlasting God.

Therefore with angels and archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious name, evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord most high! *Amen.*

The Minister shall then proceed to administer the Communion to the People in order, kneeling, into their uncovered hands. And when he delivereth the Bread, he shall say :

The body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for *thee*, preserve *thy soul* and *body* unto everlasting life. Take and eat this, in remembrance that Christ died for *thee*; and feed on him in *thy heart* by faith, with thanksgiving.

And the Minister that delivereth the Cup shall say :

The blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for *thee*, preserve *thy soul* and *body* unto everlasting life. Drink this in remembrance that Christ's blood was shed for *thee*, and be thankful.

[If the Consecrated bread or wine be all spent before all have communed, the Elder may Consecrate more by repeating the Prayer of Consecration.]

[When all have communed, the Minister shall return to the Lord's table and place upon it what remaineth of the Consecrated elements, covering the same with a fair linen cloth.]

Then shall the Elder say the Lord's Prayer; the People kneeling, and repeating after him every petition.

Our Father who art in heaven, hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread: and forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us: and lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: for thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. *Amen.*

After which shall be said as followeth:

O Lord our heavenly Father, we thy humble servants desire thy Fatherly goodness mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving; most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that, by the merits and death of thy Son Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we and thy whole Church may obtain forgiveness of our sins, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, ourselves, our souls and bodies, to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee; humbly beseeching thee that all we who are partakers of this Holy Communion may be filled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy, through our manifold sins, to offer unto thee any sacrifice, yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service; not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offenses,

through Jesus Christ our Lord; by whom, and with whom, in the unity of the Holy Ghost, all honor and glory be unto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. *Amen.*

Then shall be said or sung:

Glory be to God on high, and on earth peace, good-will toward men! We praise thee, we bless thee, we worship thee, we glorify thee, we give thanks to thee for thy great glory, O Lord God, heavenly King, God the Father Almighty!

O Lord, the only begotten Son Jesus Christ; O Lord God, Lamb of God, Son of the Father, that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, receive our prayer. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, have mercy upon us. For thou only art holy; thou only art the Lord; thou only, O Christ, with the Holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. *Amen.*

Then the Elder, if he see it expedient, may put up an extemporary Prayer; and afterward shall let the People depart with this Blessing:

The peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God

Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, be among you, and remain with you always. *Amen.*

N. B. If the Elder be straitened for time in the usual administration of the Holy Communion, he may omit any part of the service except the Invitation, the Confession, and the Prayer of Consecration: and in its administration to the Sick, he may omit any part of the service except the Confession, the Prayer of Consecration, and the usual sentences in delivering the Bread and Wine, closing with the Lord's Prayer, *extempore* supplication, and the Benediction.

Matrimony.

¶ 405. FORM OF THE SOLEMNIZATION OF MATRIMONY.

[The parts in brackets throughout may be used or not at discretion.]

At the day and time appointed for the Solemnization of Matrimony, the persons to be married—having been qualified according to law—standing together, the Man on the right hand and the Woman on the left, the Minister shall say:

DEARLY BELOVED: We are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the presence of these witnesses, to join together this man and this woman in holy Matrimony; which is an honorable estate, instituted of God in the time of man's innocency, signifying unto us the mystical union that exists between Christ and his Church; which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought, in Cana of Galilee, and is commended of Saint Paul to be honorable among all men; and therefore is not by any to be entered into unadvisedly, but reverently, discreetly, and in the fear of God.

Into which holy estate these two persons present

come now to be joined. Therefore if any can show just cause why they may not lawfully be joined together, let him now speak, or else hereafter forever hold his peace.

[And also speaking unto the persons that are to be married, the Minister shall say :

I require and charge you both, that if either of you know any impediment why you may not be lawfully joined together in Matrimony, you do now confess it; for be ye well assured, that so many as are coupled together otherwise than God's word doth allow, are not joined together by God, neither is their Matrimony lawful.]

If no impediment be alleged, then shall the Minister say unto the Man,

M., wilt thou have this woman to be thy wedded wife, to live together after God's ordinance in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou love her, comfort her, honor and keep her, in sickness and in health: and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto her, so long as ye both shall live?

The Man shall answer,

I will.

Then shall the Minister say unto the Woman,

N., wilt thou have this man to be thy wedded husband, to live together after God's ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou love,

honor, and keep him, in sickness and in health: and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto him, so long as ye both shall live?

The Woman shall answer,

I will.

[Then the Minister shall cause the Man with his right hand to take the Woman by her right hand, and to say after him as followeth:]

I, *M.*, take thee, *N.*, to be my wedded wife, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us do part, according to God's holy ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my faith.

Then shall they loose their hands, and the Woman with her right hand taking the Man by his right hand, shall likewise say after the Minister :

I, *N.*, take thee, *M.*, to be my wedded husband, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us do part, according to God's holy ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my faith.]

Then shall the Minister Pray thus :

O Eternal God, Creator and Preserver of all mankind, Giver of all spiritual grace, the Author of everlasting life; send thy blessing upon these

thy servants, this man and this woman, whom we bless in thy name; that as Isaac and Rebecca lived faithfully together, so these persons may surely perform and keep the vow and covenant between them made, and may ever remain in perfect love and peace together, and live according to thy laws, through Jesus Christ our Lord.
Amen.

[If the parties desire it, the Man shall here hand a Ring to the Minister, who shall return it to him, and direct him to place it on the third finger of the Woman's left hand. And the Man shall say to the Woman, repeating after the Minister :

With this ring I thee wed, and with my worldly goods I thee endow, in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.
Amen.]

Then shall the Minister join their right hands together, and say,

Forasmuch as *M.* and *N.* have consented together in holy wedlock, and have witnessed the same before God and this company, and thereto have pledged their faith either to other, and have declared the same by joining of hands; I pronounce that they are husband and wife together, in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Those whom God hath joined together, let no man put asunder.
Amen.

And the Minister shall add this Blessing:

God, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, bless, preserve, and keep you; the Lord mercifully with his favor look upon you, and so fill you with all spiritual benediction and grace, that ye may so live together in this life, that in the world to come ye may have life everlasting. *Amen.*

Then shall the Minister offer the following Prayer:

O God of Abraham, God of Isaac, God of Jacob, bless this man and this woman, and sow the seed of eternal life in their hearts, that whatsoever in thy holy word they shall profitably learn, they may indeed fulfill the same. Look, O Lord, mercifully on them from heaven, and bless them: as thou didst send thy blessings upon Abraham and Sarah to their great comfort, so vouchsafe to send thy blessings upon this man and this woman, that they, obeying thy will, and always being in safety under thy protection, may abide in thy love unto their lives' end, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Almighty God, who at the beginning didst create our first parents, Adam and Eve, and didst sanctify and join them together in marriage, pour upon these persons the riches of thy grace, sanctify and bless them, that they may please thee both in body and soul, and live together in holy love unto their lives' end. *Amen.*

Here the Minister may use extemporary Prayer.

Then the Minister shall repeat the Lord's Prayer:

Our Father who art in heaven, hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread: and forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us: and lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: for thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. *Amen.*

Burial of the Dead.

¶ 406. FORM FOR THE BURIAL OF THE DEAD.

The Minister, going before the Corpse, shall say,

I AM the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: and whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. [John xi, 25, 26.]

I know that my Redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth: and though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God: whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another. [Job xix, 25-27.]

We brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. The Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord. [1 Tim. vi, 7; Job i, 21.]

In the House or Church may be read one or both of the following Psalms, or some other suitable portion of the Holy Scriptures.

Psalm xxxix:

I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me. I was

dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was stirred. My heart was hot within me; while I was musing the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue, Lord, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know how frail I am. Behold, thou hast made my days as a handbreadth; and mine age is as nothing before thee: verily every man at his best state is altogether vanity. Surely every man walketh in a vain show: surely they are disquieted in vain: he heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them. And now, Lord, what wait I for? my hope is in thee. Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not the reproach of the foolish. I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because thou didst it. Remove thy stroke away from me; I am consumed by the blow of thine hand. When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away like a moth: surely every man is vanity. Hear my prayer, O Lord, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my tears: for I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, as all my fathers were. O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and be no more.

Psalm xc:

Lord, thou hast been our dwelling-place in all generations. Before the mountains were brought

forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God. Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men. For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night. Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are as a sleep: in the morning they are like grass which groweth up. In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth. For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled. Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance. For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years as a tale that is told. The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength labor and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away. Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath. So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom. Return, O Lord, how long? and let it repent thee concerning thy servants. O satisfy us early with thy mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days. Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen evil. Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their chil-

dren. And let the beauty of the Lord our God be upon us: and establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

Then may follow the reading of the Epistle, as follows:

1 Corinthians xv, 41-58:

There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars; for one star differeth from another star in glory. So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it is raised in incorruption: it is sown in dishonor, it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness, it is raised in power: it is sown a natural body, it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body. And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was made a quickening spirit. Howbeit that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual. The first man is of the earth, earthy: the second man is the Lord from heaven. As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy: and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly. And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly. Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I show you a mystery;

We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labor is not in vain in the Lord.

*At the grave, when the Corpse is laid in the Earth, the
Minister shall say,*

Man that is born of a woman hath but a short time to live, and is full of misery. He cometh up, and is cut down like a flower: he fleeth as it were a shadow, and never continueth in one stay.

In the midst of life we are in death: of whom may we seek for succor, but of thee, O Lord, who for our sins art justly displeased?

Yet, O Lord God most holy, O Lord most

mighty, O holy and most merciful Saviour, deliver us not into the bitter pains of eternal death.

Thou knowest, Lord, the secrets of our hearts; shut not thy merciful ears to our prayers, but spare us, Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and merciful Saviour, thou most worthy Judge eternal, suffer us not at our last hour for any pains of death to fall from thee.

Then, while the Earth shall be cast upon the Body by some standing by, the Minister shall say,

Forasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God, in his wise providence, to take out of the world the soul of the departed, we therefore commit *his* body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust; looking for the general resurrection in the last day, and the life of the world to come, through our Lord Jesus Christ; at whose second coming in glorious majesty to judge the world, the earth and the sea shall give up their dead; and the corruptible bodies of those who sleep in him shall be changed and made like unto his own glorious body; according to the mighty working whereby he is able to subdue all things unto himself.

Then shall he said :

I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, From henceforth blessed are the dead who

die in the Lord: Even so, saith the Spirit; for they rest from their labors.

Then shall the Minister say,
 Lord, have mercy upon us.
Christ, have mercy upon us.
 Lord, have mercy upon us.

Then the Minister may offer this Prayer :

Almighty God, with whom do live the spirits of those who depart hence in the Lord, and with whom the souls of the faithful, after they are delivered from the burden of the flesh, are in joy and felicity; we give thee hearty thanks for the good examples of all those thy servants, who, having finished their course in faith, do now rest from their labors. And we beseech thee, that we, with all those who are departed in the true faith of thy holy name, may have our perfect consummation and bliss, both in body and soul, in thy eternal and everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

The Collect.

O Merciful God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life: in whom whosoever believeth shall live, though he die, and whosoever liveth and believeth in him shall not die eternally; We meekly beseech thee, O Father, to raise us from the death of sin unto the life of righteousness; that when we shall

depart this life we may rest in him; and at the general resurrection on the last day may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receive that blessing which thy well-beloved Son shall then pronounce to all that love and fear thee, saying, Come, ye blessed children of my Father, receive the kingdom prepared for you from the beginning of the world. Grant this, we beseech thee, O Merciful Father, through Jesus Christ our Mediator and Redeemer. *Amen.*

Our Father who art in heaven, hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread: and forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us: and lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: for thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. *Amen.*

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. *Amen.*

Ordination.

[This service is not to be understood as an ordination to a higher Order in the Christian Ministry, beyond and above that of Elders or Presbyters, but as a solemn and fitting Consecration for the special and most sacred duties of Superintendency in the Church.]

¶ 407. THE FORM OF CONSECRATING BISHOPS.

The Collect.

ALMIGHTY GOD, who by thy Son Jesus Christ didst give to thy holy Apostles, Elders, and Evangelists, many excellent gifts, and didst charge them to feed thy flock; give grace, we beseech thee, to all the Ministers and Pastors of thy Church, that they may diligently preach thy word and duly administer the godly discipline thereof: and grant to the People that they may obediently follow the same, that all may receive the crown of everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

Then shall be read by one of the Elders,

The Epistle. Acts xx, 17-35.

From Miletus Paul sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the Church. And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from

the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons, serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews: and how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have showed you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to house, testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ. And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there: save that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me. But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry, which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the Gospel of the grace of God. And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more. Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I am pure from the blood of all men. For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God. Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the Church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves

enter in among you, not sparing the flock. Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them. Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears. And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified. I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel. Yea, ye yourselves know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me. I have showed you all things, how that so laboring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.

Then another shall read,

The Gospel. Saint John xxi, 15-17.

Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs. He saith to him again the second time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my sheep. He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the

third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

Or this : Saint Matthew xxviii, 18–20.

Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world.

After the Gospel and the Sermon are ended, the Elected Person shall be presented by two Elders unto the Bishop, saying,

We present unto you this holy man to be consecrated a Bishop.

Then the Bishop shall move the Congregation present to pray, saying thus to them :

Brethren, it is written in the Gospel of Saint Luke, that our Saviour Christ continued the whole night in prayer before he did choose and send forth his twelve Apostles. It is written also in the Acts of the Apostles, that the disciples who were at Antioch did fast and pray before they laid hands on Paul and Barnabas, and sent them forth on their first mission to the Gentiles.

Let us, therefore, following the example of our Saviour Christ, and his Apostles, first fall to prayer before we admit, and send forth this person presented to us, to the work whereunto we trust the Holy Ghost hath called him.

Then shall the following Prayer be offered :

Almighty God, Giver of all good things, who by thy Holy Spirit hast appointed divers Offices in thy Church: mercifully behold this thy servant now called to the Work and Ministry of a Bishop, and replenish him so with the truth of thy doctrine, and adorn him with innocency of life, that both by word and deed he may faithfully serve thee in this Office, to the glory of thy name, and the edifying and well governing of thy Church, through the merits of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, world without end. *Amen.*

Then the Bishop shall say to him that is to be Consecrated :

Brother, forasmuch as the Holy Scriptures command that we should not be hasty in laying on hands, and admitting any person to Government in the Church of Christ, which he hath purchased with no less price than the shedding of his own blood; before you are admitted to this Administration, you will, in the fear of God, give answer to the questions which I now propound:

Are you persuaded that you are truly called to this Ministration, according to the will of our Lord Jesus Christ?

Ans. I am so persuaded.

The Bishop. Are you persuaded that the Holy Scriptures contain sufficiently all doctrine required of necessity for eternal salvation, through faith in Jesus Christ? And are you determined, out of the same Holy Scriptures, to instruct the people committed to your charge, and to teach or maintain nothing as required of necessity to eternal salvation but that which you shall be persuaded may be concluded and proved by the same?

Ans. I am so persuaded and determined, by God's grace.

The Bishop. Will you then faithfully exercise yourself in the same Holy Scriptures, and call upon God by prayer for the true understanding of the same, so that you may be able by them to teach and exhort with wholesome doctrine, and to withstand and convince the gainsayers.

Ans. I will do so, by the help of God.

The Bishop. Are you ready with faithful diligence to banish and drive away all erroneous and strange doctrines contrary to God's word, and both privately and openly to call upon and encourage others to the same?

Ans. I am ready, the Lord being my helper.

The Bishop. Will you deny all ungodliness and

worldly lust, and live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world, that you may show yourself in all things an example of good works unto others, that the adversary may be ashamed, having nothing to say against you?

Ans. I will so do, the Lord being my helper.

The Bishop. Will you maintain and set forward, as much as shall lie in you, quietness, love, and peace among all men: and such as shall be unquiet, disobedient, and criminal, correct and punish according to such authority as you have by God's word, and as shall be committed unto you?

Ans. I will do so, by the help of God.

The Bishop. Will you be faithful in Ordaining, or laying hands upon and sending others, and in all the other duties of your office?

Ans. I will so be, by the help of God.

The Bishop. Will you show yourself gentle, and be merciful, for Christ's sake, to poor and needy people, and to all strangers destitute of help?

Ans. I will so show myself, by God's help.

Then the Bishop shall say,

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who hath given you a good will to do all these things, grant also unto you strength and power to perform the same, that he, accomplishing in you the good work which he hath begun, you may be found blameless at the last day, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

Then shall Veni, Creator Spiritus, be said :

Come, Holy Ghost, our souls inspire,
And lighten with celestial fire.

Thou the anointing Spirit art,
Who dost thy sevenfold gifts impart.
Thy blessed unction from above
Is comfort, life, and fire of love.

Enable with perpetual light
The dullness of our blinded sight ;
Anoint and cheer our soiled face
With the abundance of thy grace ;
Keep far our foes, give peace at home ;
Where thou art Guide, no ill can come.

Teach us to know the Father, Son,
And Thee of both to be but ONE ;
That through the ages all along,
This may be our endless song :
Praise to thy eternal merit,
Father, Son, and Holy Spirit.

That ended, the Bishop shall say,

Lord, hear our Prayer.

Ans. And let our Cry come unto thee.

The Bishop shall then say,

Let us pray.

Almighty God and Most Merciful Father, who
of thine infinite goodness hast given thine only

and dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ to be our Redeemer, and the author of everlasting life; who, after that he had made perfect our redemption by his death, and was ascended into heaven, poured down his gifts abundantly upon men, making some Apostles, some Prophets, some Evangelists, some Pastors and Teachers, to the edifying and making perfect of his Church: grant, we beseech thee, to this thy servant, such grace that he may evermore be ready to spread abroad thy Gospel, the glad tidings of reconciliation with thee, and use the authority given him, not to destruction, but to salvation; not to hurt, but to help; so that as a wise and faithful servant, giving to the family their portion in due season, he may at last be received into everlasting joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who, with thee and the Holy Ghost, liveth and reigneth, one God world without end. *Amen.*

Then the Bishop and Elders present shall lay their hands upon the head of the Elected Person, kneeling before them, the Bishop saying:

The Lord pour upon thee the Holy Ghost for the Office and Work of a Bishop in the Church of God now committed unto thee by the authority of the Church through the imposition of our hands, in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. *Amen.* And remember that thou stir up the grace of God which

is in thee; for God hath not given us the spirit of fear, but of power, and love, and of a sound mind.

Then shall the Bishop deliver to him the Bible, saying :

Give heed unto reading, exhortation, and doctrine. Think upon the things contained in this book. Be diligent in them, that the increase coming thereby may be manifest unto all men. Take heed unto thyself, and to thy doctrine; for by so doing thou shalt both save thyself and them that hear thee. Be to the flock of Christ a shepherd, not a wolf; feed them, devour them not. Hold up the weak, heal the sick, bind up the broken, bring again the outcast, seek the lost; be so merciful that you may not be too remiss; so minister discipline that you forget not mercy; that when the chief Shepherd shall appear, you may receive the never-fading crown of glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

[Then the Bishop shall administer the Lord's Supper to the newly Consecrated Bishop and other persons present.]

Then shall be offered the following Prayers :

Most Merciful Father, we beseech thee to send down upon this thy servant thy heavenly blessing, and to so endue him with thy Holy Spirit, that he, preaching thy word, and exercising authority in thy Church, may not only be earnest to re-

prove, beseech, and rebuke with all patience and doctrine, but also may be to such as believe a wholesome example in word, in conversation, in love, in faith, and in purity: that faithfully fulfilling his course, at the last day he may receive the crown of righteousness laid up by the Lord, the righteous Judge, who liveth and reigneth, one God with the Father and the Holy Ghost, world without end. *Amen.*

Prevent us, O Lord, in all our doings with thy most gracious favor, and further us with thy continual help, that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy name; and finally, by thy mercy, obtain everlasting life through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

The peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, be among you, and remain with you always. *Amen.*

¶ 408. THE FORM OF ORDAINING ELDERS.

[When the day appointed by the Bishop is come, there shall be a Sermon or Exhortation, declaring the Duty and Office of such as come to be admitted Elders; how necessary that Order is in the Church of Christ, and also how the People ought to esteem the Elders in their Office.]

After which, one of the Elders shall present unto the Bishop all them that are to be Ordained, and say,

I present unto you these persons to be ordained Elders.

Then their names being read aloud, the Bishop shall say unto the People,

Brethren, these are they whom we purpose, God willing, this day to ordain Elders. For after due examination, we find not to the contrary, but that they are lawfully called to this function and ministry, and that they are persons meet for the same. But if there be any of you who knoweth any crime or impediment in any of them, for the which he ought not to be received into this holy Ministry, let him come forth in the name of God, and show what the crime or impediment is.

[If any crime or impediment be objected, the Bishop shall surcease from ordaining that person until such time as the party accused shall be found clear of the same.]

Then shall be said the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, as followeth:

The Collect.

Almighty God, Giver of all good things, who by thy Holy Spirit hast appointed divers Orders of Ministers in thy Church; mercifully behold these thy servants now called to the Office of Elders, and replenish them so with the truth of thy doctrine, and adorn them with innocency of life, that both by word and good example they may faithfully serve thee in this Office, to the glory of thy name, and the edification of thy Church, through the merits of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, world without end. *Amen.*

The Epistle. Ephesians iv, 7-13.

Unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things. And he gave some, Apostles; and some, Prophets; and some, Evangelists; and some Pastors and Teachers; for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edify-

ing of the body of Christ: till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ.

After this shall be read for the Gospel, part of the tenth chapter of Saint John.

Saint John x, 1-16.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep. To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him; for they know his voice. And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him; for they know not the voice of strangers. This parable spake Jesus unto them; but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them. Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep. All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them. I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. The thief cometh not but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they

might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly. I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. But he that is a hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth; and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. The hireling fleeth, because he is a hireling, and careth not for the sheep. I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold and one shepherd.

And that done, the Bishop shall say unto the Persons to be ordained Elders:

You have heard, brethren, in your private examination, and in the holy lessons taken out of the Gospel and the writings of the Apostles, of what dignity and of how great importance this Office is whereunto ye are called. And now again we exhort you, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye have in remembrance into how high a dignity and to how weighty an Office ye are called: that is to say, to be Messengers, Watchmen, and Stewards, of the Lord; to teach and to premonish, to feed and provide for, the

Lord's family; to gather the outcasts, to seek the lost, and to be ever ready to spread abroad the Gospel, the glad tidings of reconciliation with God.

Have always therefore printed in your remembrance how great a treasure is committed to your charge. For they are the sheep of Christ, which he bought with his death, and for whom he shed his blood. The Church which you must serve is his spouse and his body. And if it shall happen, the same Church, or any member thereof, do take any hurt or hinderance by reason of your negligence, ye know the greatness of the fault, and also the fearful punishment that will ensue. Wherefore consider with yourselves the end of the ministry toward the children of God, toward the spouse and body of Christ; and see that you never cease your labor, your care and diligence, until you have done all that lieth in you, according to your bounden duty, to bring all such as are or shall be committed to your charge, unto that agreement in the faith and knowledge of God, and to that ripeness and perfectness of age in Christ, that there be no place left among you, either for error in religion, or for viciousness in life.

Forasmuch then as your Office is both of so great excellency, and of so great difficulty, ye see with how great care and study ye ought to apply yourselves, as well that ye may show your-

selves dutiful and thankful unto that Lord who hath placed you in so high a dignity; as also to beware that neither you yourselves offend, nor be occasion that others offend. Howbeit ye cannot have a mind and will thereto of yourselves, for that will and ability are given of God alone; therefore ye ought, and have need, to pray earnestly for his Holy Spirit. And seeing that ye cannot by any other means compass the doing of so weighty a work, pertaining to the salvation of man, but with doctrine and exhortation taken out of the Holy Scriptures, and with a life agreeable to the same; consider how studious ye ought to be in reading and learning the Scriptures, and in framing the manners, both of yourselves and of them that specially pertain unto you, according to the rule of the same Scriptures; and for this self-same cause, how ye ought to forsake and set aside, as much as you may, all worldly cares and studies.

We have good hope that you have all weighed and pondered these things with yourselves long before this time: and that you have clearly determined, by God's grace, to give yourselves wholly to this Office, whereunto it hath pleased God to call you: so that, as much as lieth in you, you will apply yourselves wholly to this one thing, and draw all your cares and studies this way, and that you will continually pray to God the Father, by the mediation of our only Saviour Jesus Christ,

for the heavenly assistance of the Holy Ghost; that by daily reading and weighing of the Scriptures, ye may wax riper and stronger in your ministry; and that ye may so endeavor to sanctify the lives of you and yours, and to fashion them after the rule and doctrine of Christ, that ye may be wholesome and godly examples and patterns for the people to follow.

And now, that this present Congregation of Christ here assembled may also understand your minds and wills in these things, and that this your promise may the more move you to do your duties, ye shall answer plainly to these things which we, in the name of God and his Church, shall demand of you touching the same.

Do you think in your heart that you are truly called, according to the will of our Lord Jesus Christ, to the Order of Elders?

Ans. I think so.

The Bishop. Are you persuaded that the Holy Scriptures contain sufficiently all doctrine required of necessity for eternal salvation through faith in Jesus Christ? And are you determined out of the said Scriptures to instruct the people committed to your charge, and to teach nothing as required of necessity to eternal salvation, but that which you shall be persuaded may be concluded and proved by the Scriptures?

Ans. I am so persuaded, and have so determined, by God's grace.

The Bishop. Will you then give your faithful diligence always so to minister the Doctrine, and Sacraments, and Discipline of Christ, as the Lord hath commanded?

Ans. I will so do, by the help of the Lord.

The Bishop. Will you be ready with all faithful diligence to banish and drive away all erroneous and strange doctrines contrary to God's word; and to use both public and private monitions and exhortations, as well to the sick as to the whole within your charge, as need shall require and occasion shall be given?

Ans. I will, the Lord being my helper.

The Bishop. Will you be diligent in Prayers, and in reading of the Holy Scriptures, and in such studies as help to the knowledge of the same, laying aside the study of the world and the flesh?

Ans. I will endeavor so to do, the Lord being my helper.

The Bishop. Will you be diligent to frame and fashion yourselves, and your families, according to the doctrine of Christ: and to make both yourselves and them, as much as in you lieth, wholesome examples and patterns to the flock of Christ?

Ans. I will apply myself thereto, the Lord being my helper.

The Bishop. Will you maintain and set forward, as much as lieth in you, quietness, peace, and love, among all Christian people, and especially

among them that are or shall be committed to your charge?

Ans. I will so do, the Lord being my helper.

The Bishop. Will you reverently obey your chief Ministers, unto whom is committed the charge and government over you; following with a glad mind and will their godly admonitions, submitting yourselves to their godly judgments?

Ans. I will so do, the Lord being my helper.

Then shall the Bishop, standing up, say,

Almighty God, who hath given you this will to do all these things, grant also unto you strength and power to perform the same; that he may accomplish his work which he hath begun in you, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

[After this the Congregation shall be desired secretly in their Prayers to make their humble supplications to God for all these things : for the which Prayers there shall be silence kept for a space.]

After which shall be said by the Bishop, the Persons to be ordained Elders all kneeling, Veni, Creator Spiritus, the Bishop beginning, and the Elders and others that are present answering by verse as followeth :

Come, Holy Ghost, our souls inspire,
And lighten with celestial fire.
Thou the anointing Spirit art,
Who dost thy sevenfold gifts impart.

Thy blessed unction from above
Is comfort, life, and fire of love.

Enable with perpetual light
The dullness of our blinded sight ;
Anoint and cheer our soiled face
With the abundance of thy grace ;
Keep far our foes, give peace at home ;
Where thou art Guide no ill can come.

Teach us to know the Father, Son,
And thee of both to be but one ;
That through the ages all along,
This may be our endless song :
Praise to thy eternal merit,
Father, Son, and Holy Spirit.

That done, the Bishop shall pray in this wise, and say,

Let us pray.

Almighty God and heavenly Father, who of thine infinite love and goodness toward us, hast given to us thy only and most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ to be our Redeemer, and the author of everlasting life; who, after he had made perfect our redemption by his death, and was ascended into heaven, sent abroad into the world his Apostles, Prophets, Evangelists, Teachers, and Pastors, by whose labor and ministry he gathered together a great flock in all parts of the world, to set forth the eternal praise of thy holy

name: for these so great benefits of thy eternal goodness, and for that thou hast vouchsafed to call these thy servants here present to the same Office and Ministry appointed for the salvation of mankind, we render unto thee most hearty thanks: we praise and worship thee; and we humbly beseech thee by the same, thy blessed Son, to grant unto all who either here or elsewhere call upon thy name, that we may continue to show ourselves thankful unto thee for these, and all other thy benefits, and that we may daily increase and go forward in the knowledge and faith of thee and thy Son, by the Holy Spirit. So that as well by these thy Ministers, as by them over whom they shall be appointed thy Ministers, thy holy name may be forever glorified, and thy blessed kingdom enlarged, through the same, thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same Holy Spirit, world without end. *Amen.*

When this Prayer is done, the Bishop and the Elders present shall lay their hands severally upon the head of every one that receiveth the Order of Elders; the Receivers humbly kneeling, and the Bishop saying,

The Lord pour upon thee the Holy Ghost for the Office and Work of an Elder in the Church of God, now committed unto thee by the authority of the Church through the imposition of our hands. And be thou a faithful dispenser of the

word of God, and of his Holy Sacraments; in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. *Amen.*

Then the Bishop shall deliver to every one of them, kneeling, the Bible into his hands, saying,

Take thou authority as an Elder in the Church, to preach the word of God, and to administer the Holy Sacraments in the Congregation.

Then the Bishop shall offer the following Prayer :

Most Merciful Father, we beseech thee to send upon these thy servants thy heavenly blessings, that they may be clothed with righteousness, and that thy word spoken by their mouths may have such success, that it may never be spoken in vain. Grant also that we may have grace to hear and receive what they shall deliver out of thy most holy word, or agreeably to the same, as the means of our salvation; and that in all our words and deeds we may seek thy glory, and the increase of thy kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

Prevent us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favor, and further us with thy continual help; that in all our works, begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy name, and finally, by thy mercy, obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

The peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, be among you, and remain with you always. *Amen.*

. [If on the same day the Order of Deacons be given to some, and that of Elders to others, the Deacons shall be first presented, and then the Elders. The Collects shall both be used: first that for Deacons, then that for Elders. The Epistle shall be Ephesians iv, 7-13, as before in this Office: immediately after which, they who are to be ordained Deacons shall be examined and ordained as is above prescribed. Then one of them having read the Gospel, which shall be Saint John x, 1-16, as before in this Office, they who are to be ordained Elders shall likewise be examined and ordained, as is in this Office before appointed.]

¶ 409. THE FORM OF ORDAINING DEACONS.

[When the day appointed by the Bishop is come, there shall be a Sermon or Exhortation, declaring the Duty and Office of such as come to be admitted to the Order of Deacons.]

After which, one of the Elders shall present unto the Bishop the Persons to be ordained Deacons, and their names being read aloud, the Bishop shall say unto the People :

BRETHREN, if there be any of you who knoweth any crime or impediment in any of these persons presented to be ordained Deacons, for the which he ought not to be admitted to that Office, let him come forth in the name of God, and show what the crime or impediment is.

[If any crime or impediment be objected, the Bishop shall surcease from ordaining that person, until such time as the party accused shall be found clear of the same.]

Then shall be read the following Collect and Epistle :

The Collect.

Almighty God, who by thy divine providence hast appointed divers Orders of Ministers in thy Church, and didst inspire thy Apostles to choose into the Order of Deacons thy first martyr, Saint Stephen, with others: mercifully behold these thy servants, now called to the like Office and Administration; replenish them so with the truth of thy doctrine, and adorn them with innocency

of life, that both by word and good example they may faithfully serve thee in this Office to the glory of thy name, and the edification of thy Church, through the merits of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, now and forever. *Amen.*

The Epistle. 1 Timothy iii, 8–13.

Likewise must the Deacons be grave, not double-tongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre; holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience. And let these also first be proved; then let them use the Office of a Deacon, being found blameless. Even so must their wives be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things. Let the Deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well. For they that have used the Office of a Deacon well, purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

Then shall the Bishop, in the presence of the People, examine every one of those who are to be ordained, after this manner following:

Do you trust that you are inwardly moved by the Holy Ghost to take upon you the Office of the Ministry in the Church of Christ, to serve God for the promoting of his glory and the edifying of his people?

Ans. I trust so.

The Bishop. Do you unfeignedly believe all the canonical Scriptures of the Old and New Testament?

Ans. I do believe them.

The Bishop. Will you diligently read or expound the same unto the people whom you shall be appointed to serve?

Ans. I will.

The Bishop. It appertaineth to the office of a Deacon to assist the Elder in divine service. And especially when he ministereth the Holy Communion, to help him in the distribution thereof; to read and expound the Holy Scriptures; to instruct the youth; and, to baptize. And furthermore, it is his office to search for the sick, poor, and impotent, that they may be visited and relieved. Will you do this gladly and willingly?

Ans. I will do so, by the help of God.

The Bishop. Will you apply all your diligence to frame and fashion your own lives and the lives of your families according to the doctrine of Christ; and to make both yourselves and them, as much as in you lieth, wholesome examples of the flock of Christ?

Ans. I will do so, the Lord being my helper.

The Bishop. Will you reverently obey them to whom the charge and government over you is committed, following with a glad mind and will their godly admonitions?

Ans. I will endeavor so to do, the Lord being my helper.

Then the Bishop, laying his hands severally upon the head of every one of them, shall say,

Take thou authority to execute the Office of a Deacon in the Church of God; in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. *Amen.*

Then shall the Bishop deliver to every one of them the Holy Bible, saying,

Take thou authority to read the Holy Scriptures in the Church of God, and to preach the same.

Then one appointed by the Bishop shall read the Gospel :

Luke xii, 35-38.

Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning; and ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that, when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately. Blessed are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them. And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants.

*Immediately before the Benediction shall be said these
Collects following :*

Almighty God, Giver of all good things, who of thy great goodness hast vouchsafed to accept and take these thy servants into the Office of Deacons in thy Church; make them, we beseech thee, O Lord, to be modest, humble, and constant in their ministration, and to have a ready will to observe all spiritual discipline; that they, having always the testimony of a good conscience, and continuing ever stable and strong in thy Son Christ, may so well behave themselves in this inferior office, that they may be found worthy to be called into the higher Ministries in thy Church, through the same, thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ: to whom be glory and honor, world without end, *Amen.*

Prevent us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favor, and further us with thy continual help; that in all our works, begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy name, and finally, by thy mercy, obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

The peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, be among you, and remain with you always. *Amen.*

Laying a Corner-Stone.

T 410. FORM FOR LAYING THE CORNER-STONE OF A CHURCH.

The Minister, standing near the place where the Stone is to be laid, shall say unto the Congregation,

DEARLY BELOVED, We are taught in the word of God, that, although the heaven of heavens cannot contain the Eternal One, much less the walls of temples made with hands, yet his delight is ever with the sons of men, and that wherever two or three are gathered in his name, there is he in the midst of them. And in all ages his servants have separated certain places for his worship: as Jacob erected a stone in Bethel for God's house; as Moses made a tabernacle in the desert; as Solomon builded a temple for the Lord, which he filled with the glory of his presence before all the people. We are now assembled to lay the Corner-Stone of a new house for the worship of the God of our fathers. Let us not doubt that he will favorably approve our godly purpose, and let us now devoutly unite in singing his praise, and in prayer for his blessing on this our undertaking.

Let one of the Hymns 856-871 be sung.

Then shall the Minister say,

Let us pray.

Most Glorious God, the heaven is thy throne and the earth is thy footstool; what house then can be builded for thee, or where is the place of thy rest? Yet, blessed be thy name, O Lord God, that it hath pleased thee to have thy habitation among the sons of men, and to dwell in the midst of the assembly of the saints upon the earth. And now, especially, we render thanks unto thy holy name that it hath pleased thee to put it into the hearts of thy servants to erect in this place a house for thy worship. We thank thee for thy grace which has inclined them to contribute of their substance for the glory of thy name: and we pray thee to continue thy blessing upon their pious undertaking. *Amen.*

May many unite with them in their holy work, until this habitation of thy house shall be completed, and ready for dedication to thy service, free from all debt or claim of man. *Amen.*

May peace and harmony prevail in the counsels of thy servants, and may no selfish or divided aims find place among them. May the work of this building be completed without hurt or accident to any person. And when thou

shalt have prospered the work of their hands upon them, and this house shall be prepared and finished for thy service, grant that all who shall enjoy the benefit of this pious work may show forth their thankfulness by making a right use of it, to the glory of thy blessed name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

Grant that all who shall hereafter worship thee in the temple here to be builded, may so serve and please thee in all holy exercises of godliness, that in the end they may come to that temple on high, even to the holy places made without hands, whose builder and maker is God. *Amen.*

Hear us, O Lord, for thou art our God in whom we trust. And when we shall cease to pray unto thee on earth, may we, with all those who in like manner have erected such places to thy name, and with all thy saints and redeemed ones, eternally praise thee for all thy goodness vouchsafed unto us here on earth and laid up for us there in heaven. *Amen.*

Accept these our prayers, we beseech thee, for the sake of thy dear Son; and to thee, the only true and living God, Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, be honor, praise, and glory, for ever and ever. *Amen.*

Then shall the Minister read the following Psalm, or the Minister and People may read it in alternate verses; the parts in italics to be read by the People.

Psalm cxxxii.

Lord, remember David, and all his afflictions:
How he swore unto the Lord, and vowed unto the mighty God of Jacob;

Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed;

I will not give sleep to mine eyes, nor slumber to mine eyelids,

Until I find out a place for the Lord,
A habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

Lo, we heard of it at Ephratah: we found it in the fields of the wood.

We will go into his tabernacles: we will worship at his footstool.

Arise, O Lord, into thy rest; thou, and the ark of thy strength.

Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness;
And let thy saints shout for joy.

For thy servant David's sake turn not away the face of thine anointed.

The Lord hath sworn in truth unto David; he will not turn from it;

Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne.

If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimony that I shall teach them, their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore.

For the Lord hath chosen Zion; he hath desired it for his habitation.

This is my rest forever; here will I dwell; for I have desired it.

I will abundantly bless her provision:

I will satisfy her poor with bread.

I will also clothe her priests with salvation:

And her saints shall shout aloud for joy.

There will I make the horn of David to bud:

I have ordained a lamp for mine anointed.

His enemies will I clothe with shame:

But upon himself shall his crown flourish.

The Lesson. 1 Corinthians iii, 9-23.

For we are laborers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building. According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise master builder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon. For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ. Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble; every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. If any man's work shall be burned, he shall

suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire. Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are. Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise. For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God: for it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness. And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain. Therefore let no man glory in men: for all things are yours, whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours; and ye are Christ's; and Christ is God's.

Then shall follow the Sermon, or an Address suitable to the occasion, after which the Contributions of the People shall be received.

Then shall the Minister, standing by the Stone, exhibit to the Congregation a box to be placed in an excavation of the Stone. It may contain a copy of the Bible, the Hymn Book, the Discipline, the Church Almanac for the year, Church Periodicals of recent date, the names of the Pastor, Trustees, and Building Committee of the Church, with such other documents as may be desired. A list of these may be read, after which the Minister may deposit the box in the Stone and cover it: and the Stone shall be laid and adjusted by the Minister, assisted by the Builder.

Then shall the Minister say:

In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, we lay this Corner-Stone for the foundation of a house to be builded and consecrated to the service of Almighty God, according to the Order and Usages of the Methodist Episcopal Church. *Amen.*

The service may conclude with extemporary Prayer, the Lord's Prayer, and the Benediction.

Dedication of a Church.

¶ 411. FORM FOR THE DEDICATION OF A CHURCH.

The Congregation being assembled in the Church, the Minister shall say,

DEARLY BELOVED: The Scriptures teach us that God is well pleased with those who build temples to his name. We have heard how he filled the temple of Solomon with his glory, and how in the second temple he manifested himself still more gloriously. And the Gospel approves and commends the Centurion who built a synagogue for the people. Let us not doubt that he will also favorably approve our purpose of dedicating this place in solemn manner, for the performance of the several offices of religious worship; and let us now devoutly join in praise to his name, that this godly undertaking hath been so far completed, and in prayer for his further blessing upon all who have been engaged therein, and upon all who shall hereafter worship his name in this place.

Let one of the Hymns 856-871 be sung; afterward let extemporary Prayer be offered, the Congregation all kneeling.

*Then shall the Minister, or some one appointed by him,
read*

The First Lesson. 2 Chronicles vi, 1, 2, 18-21,
40-42; vii, 1-4.

Then said Solomon, The Lord hath said that he would dwell in the thick darkness. But I have built a house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling forever.

But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? Behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have built! Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O Lord my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee: that thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth toward this place. Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall make toward this place: hear thou from thy dwelling-place, even from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive.

Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and let thine ears be attent unto the prayer that is made in this place. Now therefore arise, O Lord God, into thy resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O

Lord God, be clothed with salvation, and let thy saints rejoice in goodness. O Lord God, turn not away the face of thine anointed: remember the mercies of David thy servant.

Now when Solomon had made an end of praying, the fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt-offering and the sacrifices; and the glory of the Lord filled the house. And the priests could not enter into the house of the Lord, because the glory of the Lord had filled the Lord's house. And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the Lord upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshiped, and praised the Lord, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth forever. Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the Lord.

The Second Lesson. Hebrews x, 19-26.

Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, by a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the vail, that is to say, his flesh; and having a high-priest over the house of God; let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. Let us hold fast the profession of our

faith without wavering; for he is faithful that promised; and let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works: not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching. For if we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins.

Then shall one of the Hymns 856-871 be sung: after which the Minister shall deliver a Sermon suitable to the occasion. Contributions shall then be received from the People.

Then shall the Minister read the following Psalm, or the Minister and the Congregation may read it alternately; the parts in italics to be read by the Congregation.

Psalm cxxii.

I was glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the Lord.

Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.

Jerusalem is builded as a city that is compact together:

*Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the Lord,
Unto the testimony of Israel, to give thanks
unto the name of the Lord.*

*For there are set thrones of judgment, the thrones
of the house of David.*

Pray for the peace of Jerusalem:

They shall prosper that love thee.

¶ 411. DEDICATION OF A CHURCH.

Peace be within thy walls,
And prosperity within thy palaces.

For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will
now say, Peace be within thee.

*Because of the house of the Lord our God I will
seek thy good.*

*Then let the Trustees stand up before the Altar, and one
of them, or some one in their behalf, say unto the
Minister:*

We present unto you this Building, to be
dedicated as a Church for the service and wor-
ship of Almighty God.

*Then shall the Minister request the Congregation to stand,
while he repeats the following*

DECLARATION.

Dearly Beloved: It is meet and right, as we
learn from the Holy Scriptures, that houses
erected for the public worship of God should be
specially set apart and dedicated to religious
uses. For such a dedication we are now assem-
bled. With gratitude, therefore, to Almighty
God, who has signally blessed his servants in
their holy enterprise of erecting this Church, we
dedicate it to his service, for the reading of the
Holy Scriptures, the preaching of the word of
God, the administration of the Holy Sacraments,
and for all other exercises of religious worship
and service, according to the Discipline and

Usages of the Methodist Episcopal Church. And, as the dedication of the temple is vain without the solemn consecration of the worshipers also, I now call upon you all to dedicate yourselves anew to the service of God. To him let our souls be dedicated, that they may be renewed after the image of Christ. To him let our bodies be dedicated, that they may be fit temples for the indwelling of the Holy Ghost. To him may our labors and business be dedicated, that their fruit may tend to the glory of his great name, and to the advancement of his kingdom. And that he may graciously accept this solemn act, let us pray.

The Congregation kneeling, the Minister shall offer the following Prayer:

O Most Glorious Lord, we acknowledge that we are not worthy to offer unto thee any thing belonging unto us; yet we beseech thee, in thy great goodness, graciously to accept the dedication of this place to thy service, and to prosper this our undertaking; receive the prayers and intercessions of all those thy servants who shall call upon thee in this house; and give them grace to prepare their hearts to serve thee with reverence and godly fear; affect them with an awful apprehension of thy divine majesty, and a deep sense of their own unworthiness; that so approaching thy sanctuary with lowliness and

devotion, and coming before thee with clean thoughts and pure hearts, with bodies undefiled, and minds sanctified, they may always perform a service acceptable to thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

Regard, O Lord, the supplications of thy servants, and grant that whosoever shall be dedicated to thee in this house by Baptism, may ever remain in the number of thy faithful children. *Amen.*

Grant, O Lord, that whosoever shall receive in this place the blessed Sacrament of the Body and Blood of Christ, may come to that holy Ordinance with faith, charity, and true repentance; and being filled with thy grace and heavenly benediction, may, to their great and endless comfort, obtain forgiveness of their sins, and all other benefits of his death. *Amen.*

Grant, O Lord, that by thy holy word which shall be read and preached in this place, and by thy Holy Spirit grafting it inwardly in the heart, the hearers thereof may both perceive and know what things they ought to do, and may have power and strength to perform the same. *Amen.*

Now, therefore, arise, O Lord, and come into this place of thy rest, thou and the ark of thy strength. Let thine eye be open toward this house day and night; and let thine ears be ready toward the prayers of thy children which they

shall make unto thee in this place: and whensoever thy servants shall make to thee their petitions here, do thou hear them from heaven, thy dwelling-place, the throne of the glory of thy kingdom; and when thou hearest, forgive. And grant, O Lord, we beseech thee, that here and elsewhere thy ministers may be clothed with righteousness, and thy saints rejoice in thy salvation. And may we all, with thy people everywhere, grow up into a holy temple in the Lord, and be at last received into the glorious temple above; the house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. And to the Father, and the Son, and the Holy Spirit, be glory and praise, world without end. *Amen.*

The services to conclude with a Doxology and Benediction.

PART VII.

Boundaries of Conferences.

Mode of Determining Boundaries.

¶ 412. No petition, resolution, or memorial, asking for or involving the division of Conferences, or the organization of new Conferences out of the territory already occupied by organized Conferences, or the absorption of Conferences already existing, shall be entertained by the General Conference until the proposition has first been submitted to the Annual Conferences to be directly affected by such proposed action.

¶ 413. No proposition for any change in Conference boundaries shall be entertained by the General Conference until due notice shall have been given by the Annual Conference desiring such change, or by a majority of the Presiding Elders thereof, to the Conference or Conferences which are to be affected by such proposed action.

¶ 414. Any two or more Conferences which may be mutually interested in the re-adjustment of their common boundaries may at any time

raise a Joint Commission, consisting of five Members from each Conference directly interested, and the decision of such Joint Commission, in which it shall be necessary for a majority of the five members representing each of said Conferences to concur, when it shall be approved by the Bishop or Bishops who may preside in these Conferences at their sessions next ensuing, shall be final. But if the Commission so appointed shall fail to agree, or the presiding Bishop shall not concur, then the case, with a statement of its facts, together with the Records of the Commission, shall come to the General Conference for final adjudication.

¶ 415. The General Conference shall appoint a Committee on Boundaries consisting of one Member from each Annual Conference, to be nominated by the Delegations severally, over which one of the Bishops shall preside, and of which one of the General Conference Secretaries shall be the Secretary, and of which Committee twenty-five shall be a quorum. All matters pertaining to Conference lines shall be referred to this Committee; and when the Committee shall have fixed the boundaries of all the Conferences, it shall submit its report to the General Conference, which shall immediately act upon the same as a whole without amendment and without debate.

Boundaries of the Annual Conferences.

¶ 416. (1.) ALABAMA CONFERENCE shall include the State of Alabama, together with that part of the State of Florida lying west of Appalachicola River.

¶ 417. (2.) ARKANSAS CONFERENCE shall include the State of Arkansas.

¶ 418. (3.) AUSTIN CONFERENCE shall include the State of Texas.

¶ 419. (4.) BALTIMORE CONFERENCE shall embrace the District of Columbia, the Western Shore of Maryland, excepting so much of Garrett County as lies west of the dividing ridge of the Alleghany Mountains, and including so much of the State of Pennsylvania as lies within the Hancock, Flintstone, Union Grove, and Hyndman Circuits, the County of Frederick, in the State of Virginia, and the Counties of Jefferson, Berkeley, Morgan, Hampshire, Mineral, Hardy, Pendleton, and Grant, in the State of West Virginia.

¶ 420. (5.) BLUE RIDGE CONFERENCE shall include the State of North Carolina.

¶ 421. (6.) CALIFORNIA CONFERENCE shall embrace that part of the State of California lying west of the summit of the Sierra Nevada Mountains, and north of a line commencing at Carmel Bay, Monterey County, and running thence on a straight line to the intersection of Merced and Fresno Counties, and thence along the northern line of Merced and Mariposa Counties to the summit of the Sierra Nevada Mountains, leaving Salinas City in the California Conference: and it shall also include the Sandwich Islands.

¶ 422. (7.) CENTRAL ALABAMA CONFERENCE shall include Ashville, Dadeville, Huntsville, and Marion Districts.

¶ 423. (8.) CENTRAL GERMAN CONFERENCE shall

comprise the German work within the States of Ohio, West Virginia, Michigan, and Indiana, except those appointments belonging at present to the Chicago German Conference; also, the German work in the States of Kentucky and Tennessee, and in Western Pennsylvania; and shall also include Golconda and Metropolis, in the State of Illinois.

¶ 424. (9.) CENTRAL ILLINOIS CONFERENCE shall embrace that part of the State of Illinois north of the Illinois Conference, and south of the following line, namely: Beginning on the Mississippi River at the Meredosia; thence down the Meredosia to its mouth; thence easterly to Center School-house, so as to include Center Society; thence to the mouth of Mud Creek; thence up Green River to Coal Creek; thence up said creek to the Chicago, Rock Island, and Pacific Railroad; thence along said railroad to Bureau Junction; thence to the Illinois River; thence up said river to the mouth of the Kankakee River, leaving Ottawa in the Rock River Conference, and Bureau Junction in the Central Illinois Conference; thence up the Kankakee River to a point directly west of the extreme north line of Kankakee County; thence directly east to the Indiana line.

¶ 425. (10.) CENTRAL NEW YORK CONFERENCE shall be bounded on the west by the west lines of the towns of Williamson, Marion, and Palmyra, in Wayne County, and of the towns of Farmington and Canandaigua, in Ontario County, and of Yates and Schuyler Counties, and of the towns of Hornby and Caton, in Steuben County, and in the State of Pennsylvania by the railroad running from Lawrenceville to Blossburgh, including Mansfield and Blossburgh Charges; on the south by Central Pennsylvania Conference; on the east by Wyoming and Northern New York Conferences; on the north by Northern New York Conference and Lake Ontario.

¶ 426. (11.) CENTRAL OHIO CONFERENCE shall be bounded on the north by the north line of the State of Ohio; on the east by the North Ohio Conference; on the south by the Springfield branch of the Cleveland, Columbus, Cincinnati, and Indianapolis Railroad to the west line of the Ohio Conference, yet so as to exclude Saint Paul's Charge in Delaware, and Milford, and to include Marysville; thence to the west line of the State of Ohio, by the north line of the Cincinnati Conference; and on the west by the west line of the State of Ohio.

¶ 427. (12.) CENTRAL PENNSYLVANIA CONFERENCE shall be bounded as follows: On the south by the State line from the Susquehanna River to the west boundary of Bedford County, excepting so much of the State of Pennsylvania as is included in the Baltimore Conference; on the west by the west line of Bedford, Blair, and Clearfield Counties, except so much of Clearfield County as is embraced in the Erie Conference; thence to Saint Mary's, on the north by a line extending from Saint Mary's eastward to Emporium; thence by the southern boundary of Potter and Tioga Counties, including Wharton and Liberty Valley Circuit; thence through Sullivan County north of Laporte to the west line of Wyoming County; on the east by Wyoming Conference to the north line of the Philadelphia Conference; thence on the northern line of Carbon, Schuylkill, and Dauphin Counties to the Susquehanna River, including Hickory Run, Weatherly, Beaver Meadow, and Ashland; and thence by the Susquehanna River to the place of beginning, including Harrisburgh.

¶ 428. (13.) CENTRAL TENNESSEE CONFERENCE shall include all that part of the State of Tennessee not included in the Holston Conference.

¶ 429. (14.) CHICAGO GERMAN CONFERENCE shall include the German work in the State of Wisconsin,

except those appointments along the Mississippi River, and in that part of the State of Illinois north of an east and west line passing along the north line of the City of Bloomington, excepting the territory now in the Saint Louis German Conference, and east of a north and south line passing through the city of Freeport, and in that part of the State of Indiana west of the line between the Counties of Saint Joseph and Elkhart, and north of the line between Stark and Pulaski Counties. It shall also include Danville, in the State of Illinois.

¶ 430. (15.) CINCINNATI CONFERENCE shall be bounded on the north by a line commencing at the south-west corner of Darke County in the State of Ohio; thence easterly to the north-west corner of the Ohio Conference, so as to leave Bellefontaine and Delaware Districts in the Central Ohio Conference; on the east by the Ohio Conference; on the south by the Ohio River; and on the west by the State of Indiana, except so much of a variation of that line as to attach Elizabeth, Hamilton County, Ohio, to the South-east Indiana Conference.

¶ 431. (16.) COLORADO CONFERENCE shall include the State of Colorado, and that part of the Territory of Wyoming not included in the Black Hills and Montana Missions.

¶ 432. (17.) COLUMBIA RIVER CONFERENCE shall include all that part of the State of Oregon lying east of the summit of the Cascade Range, except that part included in the Idaho Conference, and Lake County; all of Washington Territory lying east of the summit of the Cascade Range of Mountains; and all of the Territory of Idaho lying north of the north line of the Idaho Conference.

¶ 433. (18.) DELAWARE CONFERENCE shall include the territory east and north of the Washington Conference.

¶ 434. (19.) DES MOINES CONFERENCE shall include

that part of the State of Iowa west and south of the following lines: Beginning at the south-east corner of Wayne County; thence north to the south line of Marshall County, leaving Knoxville in the Iowa Conference, and Monroe in the Des Moines Conference; thence west to the south-east corner of Story County; thence north to the north-east corner of Story County; thence west to the north-east corner of Crawford County; thence south to the north line of township eighty-three; thence west to the east line of Monona County; thence south and west on the line of Monona County to the Missouri River.

¶ 435. (20.) DETROIT CONFERENCE shall include that part of the State of Michigan in the Lower Peninsula east of the principal meridian as far north as the southern boundary of Roscommon County; thence west to the south-west corner of said county; thence north to the southern boundary of Charlevoix County; thence east to the south-east corner of said county of Charlevoix; thence north to the Straits of Mackinaw; and it shall also include the Upper Peninsula.

¶ 436. (21.) EAST GERMAN CONFERENCE shall embrace the German work east of the Alleghany Mountains.

¶ 437. (22.) EAST MAINE CONFERENCE shall include that part of the State of Maine not included in the Maine Conference.

¶ 438. (23.) EAST OHIO CONFERENCE shall be bounded by a line beginning at the mouth of the Cuyahoga River, and running easterly to the Pennsylvania State line; thence along said line, leaving the Petersburg Society in the Erie Conference, to the Ohio River; thence down said river to the Muskingum River; thence up the Muskingum River, to the Ohio Canal near Dresden, excluding Marietta and Zanesville; thence

along said canal to Lake Erie, including Akron and all of the city of Cleveland lying east of the Cuyahoga River.

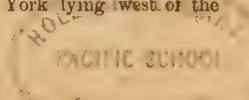
¶ 439. (24.) EAST TENNESSEE CONFERENCE shall be bounded on the north by the States of Kentucky and Virginia; on the east by the States of Virginia and North Carolina; on the south by the States of North Carolina and Georgia; and on the west by the western limits of the Counties of Marion, Grundy, Van Buren, Cumberland, and Fentress, in the State of Tennessee.

¶ 440. (25.) ERIE CONFERENCE shall be bounded on the north by Lake Erie, on the east by a line commencing at the mouth of the Cattaraugus Creek; thence up said creek to the village of Gowanda, leaving said village in the Genesee Conference; thence to the Alleghany River at the mouth of the Tunungwant Creek; thence up said creek southward, excluding the city of Bradford on said creek, to the ridge dividing between the waters of Clarion and Sinnemahoning Creeks; thence southward to the Mahoning Creek; thence down said creek to the Alleghany River, excluding the Milton Society, but including Finley Society, in the Punxutawney Circuit, and Putneyville in the Bethlehem Circuit; thence across said river in a north-westerly direction to the Western Reserve line, including Wampum and Petersburg; thence along the State line to the place of beginning, including the State line appointment on the Jamestown Circuit.

¶ 441. (26.) FLORIDA CONFERENCE shall include the State of Florida, except that portion lying west of the Appalachian River.

¶ 442. (27.) FOOCOW CONFERENCE shall include the Fokien Province in China.

¶ 443. (28.) GENESEE CONFERENCE shall include all that part of the State of New York lying west of the



Central New York Conference, excepting that part of Chautauqua and Cattaraugus Counties now included in the Erie Conference. It shall also include the villages of Gowanda and Corning, in the State of New York, and so much of Tioga County, including Tioga Charge, in the State of Pennsylvania, as is not embraced in the Central New York Conference; also, so much of Potter County, in said State of Pennsylvania, as is not included in Central Pennsylvania Conference; also, including so much of M'Kean County, in said State of Pennsylvania, as is embraced in the Olean District, including the city of Bradford.

¶ 444. (29.) GEORGIA CONFERENCE shall consist of the Atlanta, Dalton, Gainesville, and Ogeechee Districts.

¶ 445. (30.) GERMANY AND SWITZERLAND CONFERENCE shall include the work in Germany and those portions of France and Switzerland where the German language is spoken.

¶ 446. (31.) HOLSTON CONFERENCE shall be bounded on the north by the States of Kentucky and Virginia, on the east by the States of Virginia and North Carolina, on the south by the States of North Carolina and Georgia, and on the west by the western limits of the counties of Marion, Grundy, Van Buren, Cumberland, and Fentress, in the State of Tennessee.

¶ 447. (32.) IDAHO CONFERENCE shall include the Counties of Union, Baker, and Grant, in the State of Oregon, and all that part of Idaho Territory lying north of the State of Nevada and west and south of the Salmon River Range of Mountains.

¶ 448. (33.) ILLINOIS CONFERENCE shall include that part of the State of Illinois not within the Southern Illinois Conference, south of the following line, namely: Beginning at Warsaw on the Mississippi River; thence

to Vermont; thence to the mouth of the Spoon River; thence up the Illinois River to the north-west corner of Mason County; thence to the junction of the Central, and the Alton and Chicago Railroads; thence to the south-west corner of Iroquois County; thence east to the State of Indiana, leaving Bentley, Vermont, Manito, Mackinaw Circuit, and Normal in the Central Illinois, and Warsaw and Bloomington in the Illinois Conference.

¶ 449. (34.) INDIANA CONFERENCE shall be bounded on the north and east by a line beginning where the National Road intersects the west line of the State of Indiana; thence along said road to Terre Haute; thence along the Saint Louis, Vandalia, Terre Haute, and Indianapolis Railroad to the corporation line of Indianapolis, including Locust-street Charge in Greencastle; thence north and east by said corporation line to the Michigan Road; thence south by said road to the Indianapolis and Lafayette Railroad; thence south by said railroad to Third-street; thence east by Third-street to Meridian street; thence south by Meridian-street, Madison Avenue, and Madison Pike to the southern limits of the city; thence west to White River; thence down said river to the west line of Johnson County; thence south on the west line of Johnson, Brown, Jackson, Scott, and Clarke Counties to the Ohio River; on the south by the Ohio River; and on the west by the State of Illinois.

¶ 450. (35.) IOWA CONFERENCE shall be bounded on the east by the Mississippi River; on the south by the Missouri State line; on the west and north by a line commencing at the south-west corner of Appanoose County; thence north to Marshall County, leaving Knoxville in the Iowa Conference and Monroe in the Des Moines Conference; thence on the south line of Marshall County due east to Iowa River; thence down

said river to Iowa City; thence on the Chicago, Rock Island, and Pacific Railroad to Davenport, leaving Davenport and Iowa City in the Upper Iowa Conference, and all intermediate towns in the Iowa Conference.

¶ 451. (36.) ITALY CONFERENCE shall include the Kingdom of Italy and those parts of contiguous countries where the Italian language is spoken.

¶ 452. (37.) JAPAN CONFERENCE shall include the Empire of Japan.

¶ 453. (38.) KANSAS CONFERENCE shall embrace that portion of the State of Kansas lying east of the 6th principal meridian, and north of the south line of township 16, including the town of Pomona, lying south of said line, but excluding Louisburgh, Ottawa, and Baldwin City lying north of said line, and Solomon City lying east of the 6th meridian; provided that Baldwin City shall remain in the Conference until the next session of the Conference.

¶ 454. (39.) KENTUCKY CONFERENCE shall include the State of Kentucky.

¶ 455. (40.) LEXINGTON CONFERENCE shall include the States of Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana, and Illinois.

¶ 456. (41.) LIBERIA CONFERENCE shall embrace the western coast of Africa.

¶ 457. (42.) LITTLE ROCK CONFERENCE shall include the State of Arkansas and that part of the town of Texarkana lying in the State of Texas.

¶ 458. (43.) LOUISIANA CONFERENCE shall include the State of Louisiana.

¶ 459. (44.) MAINE CONFERENCE shall include that part of the State of Maine west of the Kennebec River from its mouth to the great bend below Skowhegan, and of a line running thence north to the State line, including Skowhegan and Augusta, and also that part of New

Hampshire east of the White Hills, and north of the waters of Ossipee Lake and the town of Gorham.

¶ 460. (45.) MEXICO CONFERENCE shall include the Republic of Mexico.

¶ 461. (46.) MICHIGAN CONFERENCE shall include the State of Michigan in the Lower Peninsula west of the principal meridian as far north as the southern boundary of Roscommon County; thence west to the south-west corner of said county; thence north to the southern boundary of Charlevoix County; thence east to the south-east corner of said county; thence north to the Straits of Mackinaw.

¶ 462. (47.) MINNESOTA CONFERENCE shall include the State of Minnesota.

¶ 463. (48.) MISSISSIPPI CONFERENCE shall include the State of Mississippi.

¶ 464. (49.) MISSOURI CONFERENCE shall include so much of the State of Missouri as lies north of the Missouri River.

¶ 465. (50.) NEBRASKA CONFERENCE shall include all that part of the State of Nebraska lying south of the Platte River and east of the west line of range 12 west of the 6th principal meridian.

¶ 466. (51.) NEVADA CONFERENCE shall include the State of Nevada, and so much of the State of California as lies east of the west summit of the Sierra Nevada Mountains.

¶ 467. (52.) NEWARK CONFERENCE shall include that part of the State of New Jersey not included in the New Jersey Conference; Staten Island, in the State of New York; and so much of the States of New York and Pennsylvania as lies within the Jersey City and Paterson Districts.

¶ 468. (53.) NEW ENGLAND CONFERENCE shall include all the State of Massachusetts east of the Green

Mountains not included in the New Hampshire and the New England Southern Conferences.

¶ 469. (54.) NEW ENGLAND SOUTHERN CONFERENCE shall include that part of the State of Connecticut lying east of Connecticut River; the State of Rhode Island, with Millville and Blackstone in the State of Massachusetts; and also that part of the State of Massachusetts south-east of a line drawn from the north-east corner of the State of Rhode Island to the mouth of Neponset River, leaving Walpole Station, Foxborough, and Quincy Point in the New England Conference.

¶ 470. (55.) NEW HAMPSHIRE CONFERENCE shall include the State of New Hampshire, except that part within the Maine Conference; also that part of the State of Massachusetts north-east of the Merrimac River.

¶ 471. (56.) NEW JERSEY CONFERENCE shall include that part of the State of New Jersey lying south of the following line, namely: Commencing at Raritan Bay; thence up said bay and river to New Brunswick; thence along the turnpike road to Lambertville on the Delaware, including the city of New Brunswick and Lambertville Station.

¶ 472. (57.) NEW YORK CONFERENCE shall consist of the territory now in the New York, Poughkeepsie, (including Gaylordsville,) Newburgh, Prattsville, and Elleville Districts.

¶ 473. (58.) NEW YORK EAST CONFERENCE shall include the New York, New York East, Brooklyn, and New Haven Districts, including those charges in the City of New York east of a line running through Third Avenue, Bowery, Chatham Street, Park Row, and Broadway to the Battery.

¶ 474. (59.) NORTH CAROLINA CONFERENCE shall include the State of North Carolina not included in the Blue Ridge Conference.

¶ 475. (60.) NORTHERN NEW YORK CONFERENCE shall include so much of the County of Franklin as is not within the Troy Conference, and all of the Counties of Saint Lawrence, Jefferson, Lewis, Oneida, and Herkimer, and all of Oswego County except Phoenix, and so much of the County of Madison as lies on and east of the New York and Midland Railroad, together with Cherry Valley, Springfield, and Richfield Springs in Otsego County, and Saint Johnsville in Montgomery County.

¶ 476. (61.) NORTH INDIA CONFERENCE shall include the Province of Oudh and the Districts of Rohilcund, Cawnpore, Kumaon, and Gurhwal in the North-west Province.

¶ 477. (62.) NORTH INDIANA CONFERENCE shall be bounded on the north by the State of Michigan; on the east by the State of Ohio, including Union City; on the south by the National Road from the State line west to Marion County; thence north to the north-east corner of said county; thence west to the Michigan Road; on the west by said Michigan Road to South Bend, and thence by the Saint Joseph River to the Michigan State line, including Logansport and all towns on the National Road east of Indianapolis.

¶ 478. (63.) NORTH NEBRASKA CONFERENCE shall include all that part of the State of Nebraska lying north of the Platte River and east of the west line of range 12 west of the 6th principal meridian.

¶ 479. (64.) NORTH OHIO CONFERENCE shall be bounded on the north by the Ohio State line; on the east by East Ohio Conference and Tuscarawas and Muskingum Rivers to Dresden; on the south by Ohio Conference, excluding Dresden, and including Utica, Homer, and Galena Circuits, and excluding Stratford; on the west by the main road passing through Delaware and Marion to Upper Sandusky, and the Sandusky River, exclud-

ing so much of the town of Delaware as lies west of the Olentangy River, and also excluding the towns of Marion, Fremont, and Upper Sandusky, and including Tiffin.

¶ 480. (65.) NORTH-WEST GERMAN CONFERENCE shall include the German work in the State of Minnesota, the Territory of Dakota, and that part of the State of Iowa lying north of an east and west line, passing along the south line of the City of Clinton, and that part of the State of Illinois lying west of the bounds of the Chicago German Conference.

¶ 481. (66.) NORTH-WEST INDIANA CONFERENCE shall be bounded on the north by Lake Michigan and the State line; on the east by the Saint Joseph River and the Michigan Road; on the south by the Indiana Conference; and on the west by Illinois; including all the towns on the Michigan Road except Logansport, and all the towns on the southern boundary excluding Locust Street Charge in Greencastle.

¶ 482. (67.) NORTH-WEST IOWA CONFERENCE shall include that part of the State of Iowa west of the Upper Iowa and north of the Des Moines Conferences.

¶ 483. (68.) NORTH-WEST KANSAS CONFERENCE shall include all that part of the State of Kansas north of the south line of township 16 and west of the 6th principal meridian, yet so as to include the Solomon City Circuit.

¶ 484. (69.) NORTH-WEST SWEDISH CONFERENCE shall include the Swedish work in the West and North-west; and the Swedish Churches within the bounds of Erie Conference in the State of New York.

¶ 485. (70.) NORWAY CONFERENCE shall embrace Norway in Europe.

¶ 486. (71.) NORWEGIAN AND DANISH CONFERENCE shall include the Norwegian work in the West and North-west, and all the Danish work in the United States.

¶ 487. (72.) OHIO CONFERENCE shall be bounded as follows: Commencing on the Muskingum River north of Dresden; thence down said river to the Ohio River, including Zanesville and Marietta; thence down the Ohio River to the mouth of Ohio Brush Creek; thence north to the south-east corner of Fayette County; thence north-west to the west line of Fayette County; thence north on the west line of Fayette and Madison Counties to the Springfield branch of the Cleveland, Columbus, Cincinnati, and Indianapolis Railroad, leaving Vienna, Dunbarton, and Sinking Springs Circuits west of said line; thence east on the southern boundaries of Central Ohio and North Ohio Conferences to the place of beginning, including Milford and Stratford, and Saint Paul's Charge in Delaware.

¶ 488. (73.) OREGON CONFERENCE shall include that part of the State of Oregon lying west of the Cascade Mountains, and so much of what is known as Goose Lake Valley as lies within the State of Oregon.

¶ 489. (74.) PHILADELPHIA CONFERENCE shall be bounded on the east by the Delaware River; on the south by the Pennsylvania State line; on the west by the Susquehanna River, excluding Harrisburgh; on the north by the north lines of Dauphin, Schuylkill, Carbon, and Monroe Counties, excepting Ashland and Beaver Meadows Circuit.

¶ 490. (75.) PITTSBURGH CONFERENCE shall be bounded on the north by Erie Conference; on the east by the summit of the Alleghany Mountains to the southern boundary of Pennsylvania, excluding New Washington Circuit; thence west along the line of the West Virginia Conference to the Ohio River; thence up said river to the Pennsylvania State line; thence along the said line to Erie Conference.

¶ 491. (76.) PUGET SOUND CONFERENCE shall include all that part of Washington Territory lying west of the Cascade Mountains and north of the Columbia River.

¶ 492. (77.) ROCK RIVER CONFERENCE shall include that part of the State of Illinois north of the Central Illinois Conference.

¶ 493. (78.) SAINT LOUIS CONFERENCE shall include that part of the State of Missouri lying south of Missouri River.

¶ 494. (79.) SAINT LOUIS GERMAN CONFERENCE shall include the German work in that part of the State of Illinois south of the Chicago German Conference; and in the State of Iowa south of the North-west German Conference and east of the West German Conference, and all the German work in the State of Missouri east of the boundary line of the West German Conference.

¶ 495. (80.) SAVANNAH CONFERENCE shall include the State of Georgia.

¶ 496. (81.) SOUTH CAROLINA CONFERENCE shall include the State of South Carolina.

¶ 497. (82.) SOUTH-EAST INDIANA CONFERENCE shall be bounded as follows, namely: Beginning at the crossing of Meridian and Third Streets, in the city of Indianapolis; thence west by said Third Street to the Indianapolis and Lafayette Railroad; thence north on said railroad to the Michigan Road; thence on said road to the north line of Marion County; thence east on said county line to the north-east corner of said county; thence south on the east line of said county to the National Road; thence east on said road to the State line; on the east by Ohio, so as to include Elizabeth, Hamilton County, Ohio; on the south by the Ohio River; and on the west by the Indiana Conference.

¶ 498. (83.) SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA CONFERENCE shall embrace that portion of the State of California lying south of the California Conference; also that portion of the State east of the Sierra Nevada Mountains, and south of Inyo County.

¶ 499. (84.) SOUTHERN GERMAN CONFERENCE shall include the German work in the States of Texas and Louisiana.

¶ 500. (85.) SOUTHERN ILLINOIS CONFERENCE shall include that part of the State of Illinois south of the following line, namely: Beginning at the mouth of the Illinois River; thence up said river to the north-west corner of Jersey County, including Kane and Woodbury; thence to Honey Point; thence to Hillsborough, leaving it in the Illinois Conference; thence east through Fayette and Effingham Counties to the north-west corner of Jasper County; thence on the north line of Jasper and Crawford Counties to the Wabash River.

¶ 501. (86.) SOUTH INDIA CONFERENCE shall include all those parts of India not embraced in the North India Conference.

¶ 502. (87.) SOUTH KANSAS CONFERENCE shall embrace that part of the State of Kansas lying east of the west line of Chautauqua, Elk, Greenwood, and Chase Counties, and south of the south line of township 16, including Louisburgh, Ottawa, and Baldwin City, lying north of the said line, and excluding Pomona, lying south of said line; provided that Baldwin City shall remain in the Kansas Conference until the session of the Conference in 1885.

¶ 503. (88.) SOUTH-WEST KANSAS CONFERENCE shall include all that part of the State of Kansas lying south of the south line of township 16, and west of a line beginning at the south-east corner of Cowly County; thence north to the south line of Chase County; thence west to the south-west corner of said Chase County; thence north to the south line of township 16.

¶ 504. (89.) SWEDEN CONFERENCE shall embrace Sweden and Finland in Europe.

¶ 505. (90.) TENNESSEE CONFERENCE shall include

that portion of Tennessee not included in the Holston Conference.

¶ 506. (91.) TEXAS CONFERENCE shall include so much of the State of Texas as lies east of a line beginning at the Gulf of Mexico on the east line of Matagorda County, and running along said line and the east line of Wharton and Colorado Counties, to the north point of Colorado County; thence north until it strikes the Central Railroad at Calvert; thence along the line of said railroad to the northern boundary of Texas, excluding Calvert and all the towns on the line of said road.

¶ 507. (92.) TROY CONFERENCE shall include Troy, Albany, Saratoga, Cambridge, Plattsburgh, and Burlington Districts.

¶ 508. (93.) UPPER IOWA CONFERENCE shall be bounded as follows, to wit: Beginning at the north-east corner of the State of Iowa; thence down the Mississippi River to Davenport; thence west on the north line of the Iowa Conference to the south-east corner of Story County; thence north to the State line so as to include Iowa Falls; thence east on said line to the place of beginning.

¶ 509. (94.) VERMONT CONFERENCE shall include the St. Albans, St. Johnsbury, Montpelier, and Springfield Districts.

¶ 510. (95.) VIRGINIA CONFERENCE shall include all that part of the State of Virginia not embraced in the Baltimore and Wilmington Conferences, and also the Counties of Pocahontas, Green Brier, Monroe, Pendleton, and Hardy, in the State of West Virginia.

¶ 511. (96.) WASHINGTON CONFERENCE shall include Western Maryland, the District of Columbia, the States of Virginia and West Virginia, and so much of the State of Pennsylvania as lies west of the Susquehanna River, including the towns on said river.

¶ 512. (97.) WEST GERMAN CONFERENCE shall in-

clude the States of Kansas, Nebraska, and Colorado, and so much of the States of Missouri and Iowa as lies west of the following lines: Commencing at the south-east corner of the State of Kansas, thence by a direct line to the south-east corner of Morgan County, State of Missouri; thence north to the north-east corner of Chariton County, Missouri; thence to the north-east corner of Worth County, Missouri; thence due north to the southern boundary line of the North-west German Conference.

¶ 513. (98.) WEST TEXAS CONFERENCE shall embrace so much of the State of Texas as is not included in the Texas Conference.

¶ 514. (99.) WEST VIRGINIA CONFERENCE shall be bounded as follows: Beginning at the south-west corner of the State of Pennsylvania; thence along the west line of Pennsylvania to the north-east corner of Ohio County, West Virginia, so as to include Wheeling Creek Mission and Triadelphia Circuit; thence by the most direct way to Short Creek, so as to include Short Creek and Liberty Circuit; thence down Short Creek to the Ohio River; thence down said river to the mouth of the Big Sandy River; on the west by the State line; on the south and east by the Virginia and Baltimore Conferences to the Pennsylvania State line; thence westward along said line to the place of beginning.

¶ 515. (100.) WEST WISCONSIN CONFERENCE shall include that part of the State of Wisconsin not embraced in the Wisconsin Conference.

¶ 516. (101.) WILMINGTON CONFERENCE shall include the State of Delaware and the Eastern Shores of Maryland and Virginia.

¶ 517. (102.) WISCONSIN CONFERENCE shall include all that part of the State of Wisconsin lying east and north of a line beginning at the south-east corner of Greene County, on the south line of the State; thence

north on the range line between ranges nine and ten east, to the north line of town twenty; thence west on the said line to the east line of range three; thence north on said line to the Michigan State line.

¶ 518. (103.) WYOMING CONFERENCE shall include the southern part of the State of New York not included in the New York, New York East, Newark, Central New York, and Genesee Conferences, and that part of the State of Pennsylvania bounded on the west by Central New York Conference, including the territory east of the Susquehanna River; and on the south by the Central Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, and Newark Conferences, including Narrowsburgh, and on the east by the Newark and New York Conferences.

¶ 519. GERMAN WORK—The German work on the Pacific coast shall be connected with the Conferences within whose bounds the respective charges thereto belonging may be situated.

¶ 520. SCANDINAVIAN WORK—The Swedish and Norwegian work in the cities of New York and Brooklyn, and in the vicinity of those cities, belongs to the New York East Conference.

¶ 521. ENABLING ACTS.

§ 1. The *Central German Conference* may, during the next four years, by a majority vote of the Members present and voting, and the presiding Bishop concurring, divide into two Conferences.

§ 2. The *Dakota Mission* may, during the next four years, by a vote of a majority of its Members present and voting, with the approval of the Bishop presiding, be organized as an Annual Conference.

§ 3. The *Denmark Mission* is authorized to organize as an Annual Conference at any regular session of the Annual Meeting of said Mission within the coming quad-

rennium, at which a majority of the Members of said Annual Meeting shall so vote, with the concurrence of the Bishop presiding at such session of the Annual Meeting.

§ 4. The *Detroit* and *Michigan Conferences* are authorized to organize a separate Annual Conference within the next four years, out of the northern portions of said Conferences, the southern line of which shall begin at the north-west corner of Muskegon County and run due east to the west line of Tuscola County ; and thence north to Saginaw Bay, or such other east and west line approximating the above as may be decided upon by said Conferences, when a majority thereof shall by vote ask it, and the presiding Bishops shall concur.

§ 5. The *Florida Conference* may divide itself into two Conferences within the next four years, when a majority of both colored and white Members, at any session of the Conference, by vote shall ask for such division, and the Presiding Bishop or Bishops shall concur.

§ 6. The *Germany and Switzerland Conference* may, during the next four years, by a vote of two thirds of the Members present, and voting, with the approval of the Bishop presiding, divide into two Conferences.

§ 7. The *Missouri Conference* may, at any session during the next four years, by a majority vote of the Members present, and voting, and the approval of the Bishop presiding, divide into two Conferences.

§ 8. The *Montana Mission* may, during the next four years, by the vote of two thirds of its Members present, and voting, with the approval of the Bishop presiding, be organized as an Annual Conference.

§ 9. The *Nevada Conference* may become the Nevada Mission at any time during the coming quadrennium, if the said Conference shall so vote, and the Bishop presiding shall concur. If so established, the Nevada Mission,

in connection with any other Conference, shall have the same power to settle its boundaries by Joint Commission as is now given to Annual Conferences.

§ 10. The *North Dakota Mission* may become an Annual Conference during the ensuing quadrennium, provided the Mission at any Annual Meeting shall so decide by a majority vote, and the Bishop presiding shall concur.

§ 11. The *North-west German Conference* may, during the next four years, by the vote of a majority of its Members present, and voting, with the approval of the Bishop presiding, divide into two Conferences, on such line as may be agreed upon.

§ 12. The colored Members of the *Saint Louis* and *Missouri Conferences* may, and are hereby authorized to, organize into a separate Annual Conference at any time during the next four years, when a majority of the colored and a majority of the white Members of the Conferences respectively shall, by a vote, ask for it, the presiding Bishop or Bishops concurring.

§ 13. The *South India Conference* shall have authority during the coming quadrennium to divide into two Conferences, with such names and boundaries as they may appoint, the Bishop presiding at the session of the South India Conference in which such action is had concurring therein.

§ 14. Should the *South India Conference* and the *North India Conference* severally, by a majority vote in Conference assembled, express their desire to change the boundaries of both Conferences, they shall have authority by a Commission appointed by them, or otherwise, to construct three Conferences in India, with such names and boundaries as they may select, with the concurrence of the Bishop presiding.

§ 15. The *West Nebraska Mission* may, during the next four years, by a vote of a majority of its Members present,

and voting, with the approval of the Bishop presiding, be organized as an Annual Conference.

BOUNDARIES OF MISSIONS.

¶ 522. IN THE UNITED STATES AND TERRITORIES.

§ 1. ARIZONA. *The Arizona Mission* includes the Territory of Arizona.

§ 2. BLACK HILLS. *The Black Hills Mission* is bounded as follows: Beginning on the southern line of Dakota Territory at 101° west longitude; thence north to the 46th parallel of north latitude; thence west to 105° west longitude; thence south to a point due west of the place of beginning; thence due east to the place of beginning.

§ 3. DAKOTA. *The Dakota Mission* includes that part of Dakota Territory lying south of the 46th parallel of north latitude, and east of the meridian 101° west longitude.

§ 4. INDIAN. *The Indian Mission* includes the Indian Territory.

§ 5. MONTANA. *The Montana Mission* includes the Territory of Montana, except so much as is included in the Black Hills Mission; and includes also so much of the Territory of Wyoming as lies directly north of the Territory of Utah, and north of parallel 43 of north latitude; and also, so much of the Territory of Idaho as lies directly north of the Utah Mission. It includes, also, the Fort Hall Indian Reservation.

§ 6. NEW MEXICO. *The New Mexico Mission* includes the Territory of New Mexico.

§ 7. NORTH DAKOTA. *The North Dakota Mission* includes that part of Dakota Territory lying north of the 46th parallel of north latitude.

§ 8. UTAH. *The Utah Mission* includes the Territory of Utah and that part of the Territory of Idaho lying

directly north of the Territory of Utah and south of parallel 43 of north latitude, excluding the Fort Hall Indian Reservation.

§ 9. WEST NEBRASKA. *The West Nebraska Mission* includes all that part of the State of Nebraska lying west of the west line of range 12 west of the 6th principal meridian.

¶ 523. IN FOREIGN COUNTRIES.

§ 1. BULGARIA. *The Bulgaria Mission* includes the Principality of Bulgaria; with its central station at the city of Sistof, on the Danube River.

§ 2. CENTRAL CHINA. *The Central China Mission* includes Central China; with its central station at the city of Kiukiang, on the Yangtze River.

§ 3. COREA. *The Corea Mission* includes the Kingdom of Corea; with its central station at Seoul, the capital of the Kingdom.

§ 4. DENMARK. *The Denmark Mission* includes the Kingdom of Denmark; with its central station at the city of Copenhagen.

§ 5. NORTH CHINA. *The North China Mission* includes Northern China; with its central station at the city of Peking.

§ 6. SOUTH AMERICA. *The South America Mission* includes the Argentine Confederation and the Republic of Uruguay; with its central station at the city of Monte Video.

§ 7. WEST CHINA. *The West China Mission* includes Western China; with its central station at Chung King, in the Province of Szechuen.

APPENDIX.

COURSES OF STUDY.

NOTE 1. The General Conference of 1834 adopted the following resolution, namely :

“ *Resolved*, That the Bishops be and they are hereby requested, in the next revision of the Conference Courses of Study laid down in the Appendix to the Discipline, to insert the following Prefatory Note, namely :

“ All Candidates for our Ministry are earnestly advised to attend, if possible, one or more of the Literary and Theological Institutions of our Church before applying to an Annual Conference for admission on Trial ; but they shall not, on account of such attendance, be excused from examination on any part of the Conference Courses of Study.”

NOTE 2. All Examinations occurring after May 1, 1885, shall be upon the following Courses of Study :

¶ 524. FOR TRAVELING PREACHERS.

§ 1. For Admission on Trial.

1. Common English branches.
2. History of the United States.—*Ridpath*.
3. Scripture History.—*Smith*. Abridged edition, in one volume.

4. Catechism of the Methodist Episcopal Church, No. 3.
5. History of Methodism.—*Stevens*. Abridged edition.
6. Discipline of the Methodist Episcopal Church. Edition of 1884.
7. Compendium of Methodism.—*Porter*.
To be Read: Wesley's Sermons. Vol. I.
Books of Reference: Hand-book of Bible Geography.
 —*Whitney*. Hand-book of Bible Manners and Customs.—*Freeman*.

§ 2. First Year.

1. Biblical Theology: Introduction to the Holy Scriptures.—*Harman*. Old Testament, chapters i-xxx.
2. Systematic Theology: Compendium of Christian Theology.—*Pope*. Vol. I.
3. Plain Account of Christian Perfection.—*Wesley*.
4. Ancient History.—*Thalheimer*.
5. Rhetoric.—*Hill*.
6. Written Sermon.
To be Read: Wesley's Sermons. Vol. II. Christian Purity.—*Foster*. Introduction to the Gospel Records.—*Nast*. Ecclesiastical Law and Rules of Evidence.—*Henry and Harris*. History of Missions of the Methodist Episcopal Church.—*Reid*. Vol. I.

§ 3. Second Year.

1. Biblical Theology: Introduction to the Holy Scriptures.—*Harman*. Old Testament, chapters xxxi-lii.
2. Systematic Theology: Compendium of Christian Theology.—*Pope*. Vol. II.
3. Mediæval and Modern History.—*Thalheimer*.
4. Lessons in Logic.—*Jevons*.
5. The Sacraments: (1.) Baptism. (2.) The Lord's Supper.
6. Written Sermon.

To be Read: Checks to Antinomianism.—*Fletcher*. History of Methodism.—*Stevens*. Abridged. Defense of our Fathers.—*Emory*. History of Missions of the Methodist Episcopal Church.—*Reid*. Vol. II.

§ 4. Third Year.

1. Biblical Theology: Introduction to the Holy Scriptures.—*Harman*. New Testament, chapters i-xviii.
2. Systematic Theology: Compendium of Christian Theology.—*Pope*. Vol. III.
3. Atonement in Christ.—*Miley*.
4. History of the Christian Church.—*Blackburn*.
5. Elements of Intellectual Science.—*Porter*.
6. Homiletics.—*Kidder*.
7. Written Sermon.

To be Read: Theological Encyclopædia and Methodology.—*Crooks and Hurst*. Lectures on Preaching.—*Simpson*.

§ 5. Fourth Year.

1. Biblical Theology: Introduction to the Holy Scriptures.—*Harman*. New Testament, chapters xix-xliv.
2. Systematic Theology: Theological Institutes.—*Watson*. Part II.
3. Analogy of Natural and Revealed Religion.—*Butler*.
4. Written Exegesis.

To be Read: Life and Epistles of St. Paul.—*Conybeare and Howson*. Biblical Hermeneutics.—*Terry*. History of Rationalism.—*Hurst*.

¶ 525. FOR LOCAL PREACHERS:

[Or, for Traveling Preachers at the option of the Annual Conference, as indicated in the subjoined Note.]

NOTE.—Any Conference, with the concurrence of the Bishop presiding, may adopt this Course for its Traveling Preachers instead of the foregoing four-years' Course; *provided*, however, that any Class for which this Course is adopted shall continue in the same until the completion of the four-years' Course.

§ 1. For License to Preach.

Candidates for License to Preach are to be examined in the common branches of an English education, and on their general knowledge of the Bible, and of the Doctrines and Usages of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

§ 2. First Year.

1. The Bible: History. Outlines of Bible History.—*Hurst.*
 2. Catechism of the Methodist Episcopal Church, No. 3.
 3. Christian Theology.—*Wakefield.* Introduction and Book I.
 4. Discipline of the Methodist Episcopal Church. Edition of 1884.
 5. Philosophy of the Plan of Salvation.—*Walker.*
- To be Read:* Hints to Self-Educated Ministers.—*Porter.*
A Hundred Years of Methodism.—*Simpson.* Portrait of Saint Paul.—*Fletcher.*

§ 3. Second Year.

1. The Bible; Doctrine.
2. Christian Theology.—*Wakefield.* Books II and III.
3. Christian Baptism.—*Merrill.*

4. Church History: Outlines of Church History.—*Hurst.*

5. Ancient History.—*Thalheimer.*

To be Read: Lectures on Preaching.—*Simpson.*
History of the United States.—*Ridpath.* History of Methodism.—*Stevens.* Abridged edition.

§ 4. Third Year.

1. The Bible: Sacraments.

2. Christian Theology.—*Wakefield.* Books IV and V.

3. Plain Account of Christian Perfection.—*Wesley.*

4. Aspects of Christian Experience.—*Merrill.*

5. Rhetoric.—*Haven.*

To be Read: Wesley's Sermons. Vol. I. Introduction to the Gospel Records.—*Nast.* Era of the Protestant Revolution.—*Seebohm.*

§ 5. Fourth Year.

1. Christian Theology.—*Wakefield.* Books VI and VII.

2. Logic.—*Jevons.* Science Primer edition.

3. Elements of Intellectual Science.—*Porter.*

4. Review of the Course for the three preceding years.

To be Read: Wesley's Sermons. Vol. II. Checks to Antinomianism.—*Fletcher.* History of the Reformation.—*Fisher.* Protestant Foreign Missions.—*Christlieb.*

¶ 526. EXAMINATION FOR ORDERS.

§ 1. For Deacons' Orders.

Local Preachers who are Candidates for Deacons' Orders are required to pass a satisfactory examination, at the Annual Conference, in review of the *entire four years' course* prescribed for Local Preachers.

§ 2. For Elders' Orders.

Local Deacons who are Candidates for Elders' Orders are required to pass a satisfactory examination, at the Annual Conference, on Watson's "Theological Institutes" and Stevens's "History of Methodism."

Course of Study for German Preachers.

¶ 527. FOR GERMAN TRAVELING PREACHERS.

§ 1. For Admission on Trial.

1. Glaubensartikel und Hauptlehren der bischöflichen Methodisten Kirche.—*Sulzberger*.
2. The Life and Work of John Wesley. Wesley und seine Mitarbeiter.—*Nast*.
3. The Outlines of Universal History. Die Weltgeschichte. Verlegt vom Calwer Verein.
4. The Outlines of Church History. Die Kirchengeschichte. Verlegt vom Calwer Verein.
5. Discipline, ¶¶ 1-156. Edition of 1884.
6. The Elements of German.—*Jahn*.

§ 2. First Year.

1. Wesley's Sermons. Vol. I. German edition.
2. Systematic Theology.—*Sulzberger*. §§ 31-56.
3. Introduction to the New Testament.—*Nast*. Chapter ii.
4. Sacred History.—*Kurtz*. §§ 16-18.
5. Discipline, ¶¶ 157-400. Edition of 1884.

6. German Grammar.—*Heyse*. Pp. 78–247.

7. English Grammar. *Practischer Lehrgang*.—*Ahn*.
1 Cursus.

8. A Written Sermon on “The Fall of Man and the Atonement.”

To be Read: Christian Perfection.—*Wesley*. Hand-Book of Bible Geography.—*Whitney*. Exposition of the Apostles’ Creed.—*Lisco*. Edited and revised by *Nast*. History of Methodism.—*Jacoby*. Part I.

§ 3. Second Year.

1. Systematic Theology.—*Sulzberger*. §§ 57–73.

2. Introduction to the New Testament.—*Nast*. Chapter iii.

3. History of the Methodist Episcopal Church.—*Stevens*. Vol. I. German edition.

4. Homiletics: *Practische Theologie*.—*Nippert*.

5. Sacred History.—*Kurtz*. §§ 59–87.

6. Synopsis of Church History.—*Kurtz*. §§ 1–24.

7. German Grammar.—*Heyse*. Pp. 248–460.

8. English Grammar. *Practischer Lehrgang*.—*Ahn*.
2 Cursus.

9. A Written Sermon on “Justification by Faith,” or an Essay on the “Relations of Repentance and Faith.”

To be Read: Lectures on Preaching.—*Simpson*. Practical Theology.—*Von Oosterzee*. Infidelity.—*Pearson*. History of Rationalism.—*Hurst*. History of Methodism.—*Jacoby*. Part II.

§ 4. Third Year.

1. Systematic Theology.—*Sulzberger*. §§ 74–87.

2. Introduction to the New Testament.—*Nast*. Chap. iv, §§ 1, 3, 4, 5.

3. History of the Methodist Episcopal Church.—*Stevens*. Vol. II. German edition.

4. Synopsis of Church History.—*Kurtz*. §§ 25-68.
 5. Universal History.—*Weber*. Condensed German edition. Parts I and II.
 6. Aspects of Christian Experience. Die Christliche Erfahrung auf den verschiedenen Stufen des Gnadenwerks.—*Merrill*.
 7. Sacred History.—*Kurtz*. §§ 88-119.
 8. A Written Sermon on "Regeneration and Sanctification."
- To be Read*: Introduction to the New Testament.—*Nast*. Chaps. iv, §§ 2, 6, 7. Sacred History.—*Kurtz*. §§ 120-160. Christian Ethics, and Apologetical Discourses.—*Luthardt*.

§ 5. Fourth Year.

1. Systematic Theology.—*Sulzberger*. §§ 88-100.
 2. Introduction to the New Testament.—*Nast*. Chaps. i, v, vi, vii.
 3. Synopsis of Church History.—*Kurtz*. §§ 69-103.
 4. Psychology and Logic.—*Beck*. In German.
 5. Introduction to Systematic Theology.—*Warren*.
 6. Universal History.—*Weber*. Parts III and IV.
 7. A Written Sermon on the "Sacraments."
- To be Read*: Sacred History. — *Kurtz*. §§ 161-302. New Testament Theology.—*Von Oosterzee*. In German. Psychology.—*Hülster*. Seelenlehre. In German. Systematic Theology.—*Sulzberger*. §§ 1-30.

¶ 528. FOR GERMAN LOCAL PREACHERS.

§ 1. For License to Preach.

Candidates for License to Preach are to be examined in the common branches of a German education, and on their general knowledge of the Bible and of the Doctrines and Usages of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

§ 2. First Year.

1. Glaubensartikel und Hauptlehren der bischöflichen Methodisten Kirche.—*Sulzberger*.

2. Der grössere Katechismus der bischöflichen Methodisten Kirche.—*Nast*.

3. Die Kirchenordnung. Auflage, 1884.

To be Read: Wesley und seine Mitarbeiter.—*Nast*.

§ 3. Second Year.

1. Appellation.—*Fletcher*.

2. Wesley's Predigten.—Band I.

3. Die Kirchengeschichte. Verlegt vom Calwer Verein.

To be Read: Geschichte der Vereinigten Staaten.—*Ridpath*.

§ 4. Third Year.

1. Die Lehre der Bibel über die Sacramente.

2. Wesley's Predigten. Band II.

3. Christliche Vollkommenheit.—*Wesley*.

To be Read: Ursachen des Unglaubens.—*Nelson*.

§ 5. Fourth Year.

Review of the Course for the three preceding years.

To be Read: Geschichte der bischöflichen Methodisten Kirche.—*Stevens*.

¶ 529. EXAMINATIONS FOR ORDERS.

§ 1. For Deacons' Orders.

German Local Preachers who are candidates for Deacons' Orders are required to pass a satisfactory examination at the Annual Conference in review of the *entire four years' course* prescribed for Local Preachers.

§ 2. For Elders' Orders.

German Local Deacons who are candidates for Elders' Orders are required to pass a satisfactory examination at the Annual Conference on "Systematic Theology."—*Sulzberger*. "History of Methodism."—*Jacoby*.

Course of Study for Norwegian and Danish Preachers.

¶ 530. FOR NORWEGIAN AND DANISH TRAVEL-
ING PREACHERS.

§ 1. For Admission on Trial.

1. Norsk Gramatik.
2. Geografi mindre.—*Erslevs*.
3. Fædrelandets Historie.
4. Kirkens Katekismus.
5. Methodismens Historie.—*Bennett*.
6. Methodismens Haandbog.—*Hawley*.
7. Kirkens Disciplin.

Læsning: Wesley's Prædikener; Bibelsk Geografi; Brødrene Wesley.

§ 2. Første Aar.

1. Theologi.—*Wakefield's*. Indledningen og Første Del.
2. Pastoral Theologi.—*Vinet*. Første Del.

3. Bibelnøglen.—*Fogh.*

4. Kirkehistorie.—*Kurtz.* Oldtiden.

5. Christelig Fuldkommenhed.—*Wesley.*

6. Skreven Prædiken om Retfærdiggjørelsen.

Læsning: Wesley's Levnet.—*D. Wise.* Luthards
Foredrag. Første Del. Porter's Self-help.

§ 3. Andet Aar.

1. Theologi.—*Wakefield.* Anden-og tredje Del.

2. Pastoraltheologi.—*Vinet.* Anden Del.

3. Kirkehistorie.—*Kurtz.* Middelalderen.

4. Indledning til de Hellige Skrifter.—*Weber.*

5. Verdenshistorie. Oldtiden.

6. Skreven Prædiken om Christelig Fuldkommenhed.

Læsning: Luthards Foredrag. Anden Del. Bibelens
Historie.—*Belsheim.* Lectures on Preaching.—*Simpson.*

§ 4. Tredie Aar.

1. Theologi.—*Wakefield.* Fjerde og femte Del.

2. Kirkehistorie.—*Kurtz.* Nyere Tid.

3. Verdens Historie. Middelalderen.

4. Homiletic.—*Kidder.*

5. Sjæle og Tankelære.—*Nilsen.*

6. Skreven Prædiken om Daaben.

Læsning: Luthards Foredrag. Tredie Del; Bibelsk
Naturhistorie; Methodismens Historie.—*Stevens.*

§ 5. Fjerde Aar.

1. Theologi.—*Wakefield.* Sjette og syvende Del.

2. Den almindelige Etik.—*Mortensen.*

3. Verdens Historie. Nyere Tid.

4. Gjennemgaelse af tidligere Studier.

5. En skreven Prædiken om Herrens Nadvere.

Læsning: Christian Pastorate.—*Kidder*. Christelig Fuldkommenhed.—*Fletcher*. Amerikas Historie.

¶ 531. COURSE OF STUDY FOR LOCAL PREACHERS.

§ 1. Første Aar.

1. Kirkens Katekismus.
2. Kirkens Disciplin.
3. Sammendrag af Theologien.—*Binney*.
4. Theologi.—*Ralston*. Første Fjerdepart.
5. Haandrækning til en Lægprædikant.—*Olsen*.

Læsning: Methodismens Historie.—*Bennett*; Forskjellen mellem den Lutherske Kirke og Methodistkirken.

§ 2. Andet Aar.

1. Gjennemgaaelse af Bibelens Hovedlærdomme.
2. Theologi.—*Ralston*. Anden Fjerdepart.
3. Om Daaben.—*Merrill*.

Læsning: Brødrene Wesley; Fædrelandets Historie.—*Petersen*.

§ 3. Tredie Aar.

1. Bibelens Lære om Daaben og Nadveren.
2. Theologi.—*Ralston*. Tredie Fjerdepart.
3. Christelig Fuldkommenhed.—*Fletcher*.
4. Sjæle og Tankelære.—*Nilsen*.

Læsning: Wesley's Prædikener, (i norsk;) Bibelnøglen.—*Fogh*.

§ 4. Fjerde Aar.

1. Theologi.—*Ralston*. Fjerde Fjerdepart.
2. Methodismens Haandbog.—*Hawley*.

8. Gjennemgaaelse af tidligere Studier.

Læsning : Sammendrag af Methodismen — *Porter*.

T 532. COURSE OF STUDY FOR SWEDISH PREACHERS.

§ 1. For Rese-Predikanter (för inträde på prof)

Nast's större katekes.

Methodist Episcopal Kyrkans disciplin.

Pallins allmänna historia.

Harper's större geografi.

§ 2. Första året.

Porter's "Compendium of Methodism."

Pope's "Compendium of Christian Theology." Vol. I.

Inledning till gamla Testamentet af Rosenius.

Sjöbergs Antropologi.

Fletcher's "Christian Perfection."

Svensk språklära af Sundén.

En skriven predikan.

§ 3. Andra året.

Pope's "Compendium of Christian Theology." Vol. II.

Logik af Sjöberg.

Inledning till Nya Testamentet af Rosenius.

Svensk språklära af Sundén.

Mundtliga öfversättningar till och från engelskan.

En skriven predikan.

§ 4. Tredje året.

Pope's "Compendium of Christian Theology," Vol. III.

Kidder's Homiletik.

En skriven predikan.

§ 5. Fjerde året.

Kyrkohistorien af Cornelius.

Kidder's Pastoral.

En skriven predikan.

¶ 533.—LOKAL-PREDIKANTER:

Skola examineras i sin kunskap om de hufvudsakligaste bibelgrundsatserna, samt kyrkotukten.

§ 1. For Lokal-Diakoner:

Nasts storre katekes.

Nichol's "Help to Bible Study."

Svensk spraklara.

En skrifven predikan.

§ 2. For Lokal-Äldste:

Wakefield's "Christian Theology."

Fletcher's "Christian Perfection."

En skrifven predikan.

Miscellaneous.

¶ 534. The Apostles' Creed.

I believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth:

And in Jesus Christ, his only Son our Lord; who was conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary; suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried; the third day he rose from the dead; he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the Holy Ghost; the holy catholic Church, the communion of saints; the forgiveness of sins; the resurrection of the body; and the life everlasting. Amen.

¶ 535. Testimony taken before a Committee.

Testimony taken before a Committee sitting in the case of an accused Member of an Annual Conference is to be

received as evidence on the trial of said Minister before the Annual Conference.—*Journal*, 1848, p. 126.

¶ 536. Probationers no Right to bring Charges.

A Probationer has not the right to prefer charges against a Member of the Church.—*Journal*, 1860, p. 228.

¶ 537. Members Improperly Received or Expelled.

§ 1. When an Annual Conference decides that a Preacher in Charge has received or expelled a Member contrary to the Discipline, the decision does not exclude the Member so received, but restores the Member so expelled.—*Journal*, 1852, p. 73, and *Journal*, 1860, p. 297. Nevertheless, when a Member has been expelled from the Church, and has thereafter gained admission into the Church elsewhere without confession, contrition, and satisfactory reformation, as required by the Discipline, his Membership is null and void, and any Certificate of such Membership should not be received.—*Journal* of 1884, p. 378.

§ 2. When the Annual Conference decides that a Member of the Church has been expelled contrary to the Discipline, such act of the Conference does not restore him to good standing in the Church, but simply restores him to Membership in the Church; and when so restored he is placed in the position he occupied before he was tried, that is, he is an accused Member; and hence the Preacher is not at liberty to give him a Certificate of Membership.—*Journal*, 1860, p. 298.

¶ 538. Are there any Complaints?

This question in ¶ 102 § 1 of the Discipline, refers only to those persons who are amenable to the Quarterly Conference, and to those offenses of which said Conference has jurisdiction. It does not refer to Members of Annual

Conferences, who are amenable elsewhere. The Quarterly Conference has jurisdiction over Preachers on Trial in an Annual Conference who may be accused of crime, and over the official and moral conduct of Local Preachers, and may hear complaints against them when presented in due form. With these exceptions, the question refers only to official misconduct of Members of the Quarterly Conference. For their moral conduct they are accountable to the same tribunals as private Members of the Church are.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 376.

¶ 539. The Dismissal of a Preliminary Complaint is no Bar to a Trial.

There is no principle upon which the dismissal of a preliminary Complaint is a bar to a new Complaint. Nothing short of a trial resulting in acquittal or conviction can have that effect.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 372.

¶ 540. Death of an Appellant does not Affect the Right of Appeal.

If a Member of an Annual Conference should die pending his appeal to a Judicial Conference, his death does not affect the appeal, but his heirs or legal representatives may prosecute the appeal the same as the appellant might do were he still living.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 375.

¶ 541. Transfers and Appointments.

Question. Can a Bishop, in accordance with the Discipline and Usages of the Church, with or without the desire of a Preacher holding an effective relation, transfer said Preacher without at the same time giving him an appointment in the Conference to which the transfer is made; and, if so, under what conditions and limitations?

Answer. The Episcopacy of the Methodist Episcopal Church is a unit, and our economy assumes harmony of

action. But Bishops are many, and in the division of the work into different Conferences presided over by different Bishops, a Bishop can, in accordance with the Discipline and Usages of the Church, transfer an effective Preacher, with or without his desire, into a Conference under the jurisdiction of another Bishop without at the same time himself giving him an appointment. But every effective Preacher is entitled to an appointment within the Conference of which he is a Member. His transfer to another Conference carries with it this right, and should not therefore be made without at the same time making adequate provision in a regular manner for his protection. Nevertheless, if a Preacher requests such a transfer to a Conference, not to meet for some time after his transfer, he cannot complain if he does not receive work till the next ensuing session of the Conference after such transfer.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 371.

¶ 542. The Orders of a Roman Catholic Priest may not be Recognized.

A Roman Catholic priest on becoming a Preacher among us, is not eligible, because of his ordination to the priesthood in the Roman Catholic Church, to be recognized as an Elder in the Methodist Episcopal Church, inasmuch as the Roman Catholic Church is not an Evangelical Church within the meaning of that term as used in the Discipline.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 373.

¶ 543. Examinations for Orders.

The question of electing a Preacher to Orders who has not passed an examination on the Course of Study prescribed for Preachers applying for Orders, may not be submitted to a vote of the Conference. A Bishop may not submit to the vote of an Annual Conference the

question of obedience to a law of the Church.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 376.

¶ 544. Elections to General Conference.

When an Annual Conference is entitled to more than one Ministerial Delegate to the General Conference, it is not unlawful for the Conference to ballot for but one Delegate at a time.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 373.

¶ 545. Conference Relations as Affected by a Change of Boundaries.

An action of the General Conference changing the boundaries of an Annual Conference does not of itself affect the Membership of Supernumerary and Superannuated Preachers, their Membership remaining as before such action, till adjusted by mutual agreement by the Conferences affected by such change of boundaries. *Journal*, 1884, p. 374.

¶ 546. The Right of Appeal May be Forfeited.

When an expelled Member has, by neglect or otherwise, forfeited his *right* to appeal, a subsequent Quarterly Conference may not hear his appeal.—*Journal*, 1860, p. 298.

¶ 547. Locating Preachers without their Consent.

When an Annual Conference shall request a Preacher, because of his unacceptability, inefficiency, or secularity, to ask a Location, and he shall refuse, and persist in such refusal, the Conference may, at its next session, without formal trial, lawfully locate him without his consent.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 378.

¶ 548. Negotiations between Preachers and People.

Direct negotiations between Pastors and Churches in advance of the making of the appointments by the

Bishop are contrary to the spirit of our itinerant ministry and subversive of our ecclesiastical polity, and as such should be discouraged by our Bishops, Pastors, and people.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 313.

¶ 549. Week of Prayer.

The General Conference regards the annual observance of the Week of Prayer in concert with the Christian people of other denominations as highly salutary; as an appropriate recognition of the unity of the Church; as a suitable expression of faith in the efficacy of prayer; and as well calculated to promote the spirituality, the activity, and prosperity of the Church of Christ.—*Journal*, 1872, p. 230.

¶ 550. Day of Prayer for Colleges.

The General Conference ordered this service to be observed hereafter on the last Thursday in January.—*Journal*, 1872, p. 442.

¶ 551. Who are "Laymen."

The General Conference holds, that in all matters connected with the election of Lay Delegates, the word "Laymen" must be understood to include all the Members of the Church who are not Members of the Annual Conferences.—*Journal*, 1872, p. 442.

¶ 552. Post-office Address of Local Preachers.

The General Conference recommends to the Annual Conferences that they publish in their Conference Minutes annually the names and post-office addresses of all the Local Preachers within their bounds, designating whether the Preacher be an Elder, Deacon, or only licensed. Also, that when practicable they publish in the Minutes brief obituary notices of our Local Preachers.—*Journal*, 1864, p. 256.

¶ 553. Use of Tobacco.

§ 1. The General Conference advises all our Ministers and Members to abstain from the use of tobacco as injurious to both soul and body.

§ 2. The General Conference recommends to the Annual Conferences to require candidates for admission to be free from the habit, as hurtful to their acceptability and usefulness among our people.—*Journal*, 1876, p. 338.

¶ 554. Temperance and Legal Prohibition.

§ 1. We are unalterably opposed to the enactment of laws that propose, by license, taxing, or otherwise, to regulate the drink traffic, because they provide for its continuance, and afford no protection against its ravages. We hold that the proper attitude of Christians toward this traffic is one of uncompromising opposition; and while we do not presume to dictate to our people as to their political affiliations, we do express the opinion that they should not permit themselves to be controlled by party organizations that are managed in the interest of the liquor traffic. We advise the Members of our Church to aid in the enforcement of such laws as do not legalize or indorse the manufacture and sale of intoxicants to be used as beverages; and to this end we favor the organization of Law and Order Leagues, wherever practicable.

§ 2. We thankfully recognize and approve the great work carried on in all parts of the country by the National Temperance Society, and the Woman's Christian Temperance Union; we recommend their publications; commend them to the pecuniary aid of our people; and earnestly exhort our Members to actively co-operate with these Organizations.

§ 3. Finally, we proclaim as our motto, "Voluntary total abstinence from all intoxicants as the true ground of personal temperance; and complete legal prohibition of

the traffic in intoxicating drinks as the duty of civil governments."—*Journal*, 1884, p. 392.

¶ 555. Centennial of the Temperance Reformation.

Whereas, The great Temperance Reformation, now more widely than ever before agitating the world, is distinctly traceable, link by link, to that eminent patriot, scientist, and philanthropist, Dr. Benjamin Rush, of Philadelphia, as its instaurator and prophet, whose celebrated "Inquiry into the Effects of Ardent Spirits on the Human Constitution," in numerous editions, was confessedly the source of inspiration of Dr. Lyman Beecher, and the other early temperance reformers; and,

Whereas, It is now ascertained that that essay was first published in 1785;

Therefore, the General Conference commends to the attention of the friends of Temperance every-where the propriety of observing the year 1885 as the Centennial of the Temperance Reformation, with such concerted action, in all localities, as will give a mighty impulse toward the achievement of our next emancipation—the deliverance of the race from the sway of the alcohol demon.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 289.

¶ 556. The Opium Traffic.

Whereas, The opium traffic of China is one of the greatest evils of the age, carrying sorrow and desolation into thousands of households, and is also one of the greatest obstacles to the progress of Christianity in the Chinese Empire, as is shown by the unanimous testimony of missionaries of all denominations; and,

Whereas, The production of opium in India as a monopoly of the British Government has stimulated the supply of the drug, and fostered and increased the trade; therefore,

Resolved, That this General Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church, in the interest of suffering humanity, and in the interest of our holy religion, solemnly remonstrates against the continuance of the traffic, by a Christian nation like Great Britain, and especially as that traffic is carried on in opposition to the wishes of the Chinese Government itself: and that we call upon Christians of every name to join in this remonstrance, and to unite with us in the expression of a hope that the British Government will speedily take measures to clear itself of all complicity in the traffic, and to aid in its complete suppression.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 350.

¶ 557. On Vacancies in General Committees.

When a Minister or Layman shall be elected a Member of any General Committee, to wit: The Book Committee, the General Missionary Committee, the Church Extension Committee, or the Freedmen's Aid Committee, he shall reside within the General Conference District that he represents at the time of his appointment. And if, for any cause, he shall remove beyond the limits of such District, or shall cease to be a Member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, his office shall become vacant; and the Bishop having charge of the Conference in which the Member may have resided, shall appoint a successor from the same Conference to which the retiring Member belonged, or within the bounds of which he resided.—*Journal*, 1876, p. 261.

¶ 558. Children's Day.

Whereas, In some places a disposition has been manifested to ignore the specific design proposed in our Discipline as the object of the Children's Day collection; and,

Whereas, The practice has, to some extent, obtained of either taking no collection or of raising funds for only

local purposes, such as decorations, Sunday-School expenses, and other incidental objects; and,

Whereas, All such divergencies tend to detract from the unity and complete success of this grand Connectional movement in behalf of Christian education; therefore,

Resolved, 1. By the General Conference, that we request all our Ministers, Churches, and Sunday-Schools, from this time forward, to enter heartily into the observance of Children's Day on the plan originally proposed and distinctly defined in the Discipline of our Church.

2. That we further recommend, that in connection with appropriate pecuniary effort in behalf of the Children's Educational Fund, the exercises of Children's Day be also planned and conducted with the higher aim of promoting the intellectual and spiritual welfare of all our children and youth.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 354.

¶ 559. Entertainment of the next General Conference.

§ 1. All matters pertaining to the entertainment of the next General Conference shall be in the hands of a Commission appointed by the Bishops during the present session.

§ 2. This Commission shall be known as "The Commission of General Conference Entertainment of the Methodist Episcopal Church," and shall consist of seven Members, one of whom shall be one of the Book Agents at New York, who shall be Treasurer.

§ 3. This Commission shall estimate the amount required for the expenses of the General Conference, including traveling expenses and board, and shall apportion the same among the Annual Conferences at as early a date as practicable.

§ 4. There shall be Subcommittees of two Ministers, one of whom shall be the Presiding Elder, and one Layman, for each Presiding Elder's District, in each of the Annual

Conferences, who shall attend to the collection of the amounts apportioned to their several Districts as the Commission shall direct. These Subcommittees shall be elected by the several Annual Conferences on the nomination of the Presiding Elders; and it shall be the duty of the Bishop presiding to request the appointment of such Subcommittees at each session of the Annual Conference.

§ 5. The following general plan for the collection of money is recommended to the Commission, namely:

1. The amount required shall be apportioned to each Annual Conference at its second session in the ensuing quadrennium, and divided by the Conference, first among the Presiding Elders' Districts, and then by the Subcommittees among the Charges.

2. The collection shall be reported to the next ensuing Annual Conference by the Preacher in Charge, leaving the fourth year for the collection of arrears, should there be any. *Provided*, however, that if any Subcommittee has any good reason to adopt any other method of collection, it may be so authorized by the Commission.

§ 6. The Commission is hereby authorized to locate the next General Conference at the People's Church, Boston, or at such other place as may be approved by a majority of its Members.

§ 7. The Commission shall have power to appoint working Subcommittees.

§ 8. The Commission shall meet for organization at the call of the first-named Member, said meeting to be held not later than November 10, 1884.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 387.

¶ 560. Conference Historical Societies.

§ 1. *Whereas*, It is very desirable to collect and preserve all facts, documents, relics, and reminiscences that relate to the origin and growth of our Church, and which may be of historical value either now or in the future; and,

§ 2. *Whereas*, The observance of the present year as the Centennial of American Methodism will naturally furnish the most opportune time for the collection, and to some extent for the immediate use, of all such facts and documents; therefore,

§ 3. It shall be the duty of each Pastor, as far as is in his power, to see that an outline history of his Church is prepared, furnishing date of origin, names of founders and of succeeding leading members, characteristic events and special features, and that this, with such other documents and relics as may be secured, be safely and sacredly preserved.

§ 4. It shall be the duty of the Presiding Elders to call the special attention of the Preachers of their respective Districts to this interest, and co-operate with them in securing the best possible results.

§ 5. Each Annual Conference is hereby requested to organize an Historical Society, or to become a part of one, which may be the center of effort and inspiration for like work through succeeding years, and a depository of the accumulations made.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 356.

¶ 561. Annual Conference Journals.

§ 1. Each Annual Conference is empowered to have a copy of its Journal printed, substantially bound, and duly certified by the Secretary to be correct, and such copy shall be considered the Official Journal of said Annual Conference.—*Journal*, 1880, p. 304.

§ 2. The Annual Conferences may print and bind in

quadrennial volumes their Journals, Rolls of Conference, Reports of Committees, Statistics, and Appointments, certified by the presiding Bishops and the Secretaries as the Records of said Conferences ; to which shall be appended the certificate of the Secretary of the last session in the quadrennium that the said volume is a correct and complete record of the proceedings of the Conference, and was adopted by the Conference as its Official Record. Said volumes, so certified and authenticated, may be sent to the General Conference instead of the manuscript Journals.—*Journal*, 1880, p. 376.

¶ 562. Examination of Conference Journals.

The examination of Annual Conference Journals by the General Conference shall be upon the following points :

§ 1. The Journal should be a copy of the Record of the regular proceedings of the Conference.

§ 2. It should have the signatures of the President and Secretary to the Journal of each Annual Session.

§ 3. The Journal must be in manuscript or printed, and substantially bound. If the latter, in quadrennial volumes.

§ 4. The Conference Roll should be presented.

§ 5. Reports of Committees should be given.

§ 6. The Statistics should be shown.

§ 7. The Appointments should appear.

§ 8. If printed and bound, there should be the Secretary's Certificate that the volume is a correct and complete Record of the proceedings, and that it was adopted by the Conference as its Official Record.

§ 9. There should be proper headings of pages, marginal indexes, and clearness and accuracy of statement of the business transacted.

§ 10. Chirography, orthography, erasures, interlinea-

tions, pastings, and the neat, business-like appearance of the page, should be noted.

§ 11. Separate items of business should be in separate paragraphs.

§ 12. The Journal should state where the sessions were held, the names of makers of motions, the findings of committees of trial, all the disciplinary questions properly noted, with their answers; the action on a motion, a title-page, and decisions of Bishops on questions of law.

§ 13. Any action adverse to the polity, the unity, or the purity of the Church, should be carefully noted.

§ 14. The Annual Conference Secretaries should prepare their Conference Records in view of such examinations.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 319.

¶ 563. Form of Blank for Educational Statistics.

If the institution is open for both sexes affix a star (*) after the name.

1. Name of institution; 2. Grade; 3. Location; 4. Name and title of president or principal; 5. When founded; 6. Number of instructors; 7. Whole number of students:—(a.) Collegiate, (b.) Preparatory, (c.) Academic; 8. Number of graduates; 9. Number of graduates in the ministry; 10. Honorary degrees conferred:—(a.) A.M., (b.) D.D., (c.) LL.D.; 11. Value of grounds, buildings, and furniture; 12. Endowment; 13. Volumes in libraries; 14. Value of apparatus; 15. Number of specimens in cabinet; 16. Income from tuition; 17. Income from other sources; 18. Indebtedness; 19. Patronizing Conferences; 20. Time of Commencement, or anniversary exercises.

Resolved, That the Secretaries of the Annual Conferences shall send to the Book Agents at New York a copy of the reports furnished by the Presiding Elders.—*Journal*, 1864, p. 259.

¶ 564. **Form of a Constitution for a Sunday-School.**

ART. I. This School shall be called the Sunday-School of, auxiliary to the Sunday-School Union of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and connected with the Quarterly Conference of It shall consist of the Preacher in Charge, the Sunday-School Committee appointed by the Quarterly Conference, the Officers, the Teachers, and the Pupils.

ART. II. The object of this School shall be the promotion of Christian character through the devout and diligent study of the word of God.

ART. III. This School shall be under the supervision of a Sunday-School Board, consisting of the Preacher in Charge, the Sunday-School Committee appointed by the Quarterly Conference, the Superintendent, the Assistant Superintendents, the Secretaries, the Treasurer, the Librarians, and the Teachers of the School.

ART. IV. The Superintendent shall be nominated annually by the Sunday-School Board, and confirmed by the Quarterly Conference at its next session after such nomination; and in case of a vacancy the Preacher in Charge shall superintend, or secure the superintending of, the School until such time as the Superintendent nominated by the Sunday-School Board be confirmed by the Quarterly Conference. The other Officers of the School shall be elected by the Board annually, by ballot, on The Teachers of the School shall be nominated by the Superintendent, with the concurrence of the Pastor, and elected by the Board.

ART. V. Regular meetings of this Board shall be held on the . . . of each month, for the transaction of such business as relates to the interests of the School, at which the following order shall be observed: 1. Singing and prayer; 2. Calling roll; 3. Reading minutes; 4. Unfinished business; 5. Reports from Committees; 6. Report

from Superintendent ; 7. Report from Treasurer ; 8. Reports from Librarian concerning the state of the Library, and the number and kind of periodicals taken by the School ; 9. Reports from the Pastor and from the Sunday-School Committee ; 10. Reports from the Teachers ; 11. Miscellaneous.

ART. VI. At all meetings for business shall constitute a quorum.

ART. VII. Special meetings of the Board may be called by the Pastor, the Superintendent, or by any three of the Members.

ART. VIII. In case of the withdrawal of Officers or Teachers from the School they cease to be Members of this Board ; and the place of any Officer or Teacher habitually neglecting his or her duty, or being guilty of improper conduct, may be declared vacant by a vote of two thirds of the Board present at any regular or special meeting.

ART. IX. Vacancies in the offices may be filled at any monthly or special meeting, one month's notice having been given of the election.

ART. X. This Constitution shall not be altered except by two thirds of all the Members present at a meeting called for that purpose ; and such alterations must be in harmony with the provisions of the Discipline of the Methodist Episcopal Church.—*Journal*, 1876, p. 365 ; 1884, p. 364.

¶ 565. Library Association.

The General Conference of 1884 directed that the following be printed in the Appendix to the Discipline, to serve as a model.

CONSTITUTION.

ARTICLE I. NAME.

This Association shall be called the Library Association of the Methodist Episcopal Church of

ARTICLE II. OBJECT.

The object of this Association shall be to provide its Members with pure, instructive, and religious reading.

ARTICLE III. QUARTERLY CONFERENCE COMMITTEE.

The Quarterly Conference Committee on Education, as provided for in the Discipline of the Methodist Episcopal Church, shall be *ex-officio* Members of this Association, and also of the Board of Control, with right to speak and vote upon all questions.

ARTICLE IV. MEMBERSHIP.

Membership in this Association shall be represented by shares of \$1 each, and shall be renewed annually by the additional payment of \$1, and any Shareholder shall be entitled to all the privileges of the Association.

ARTICLE V. LIFE MEMBERS.

Any person donating at one time the sum of \$25 to this Library Association, shall be constituted a Life Member of the Association, and shall be entitled to all its privileges.

ARTICLE VI. HONORARY MEMBERS.

Any person donating at any one time the sum of \$100 to this Library Association, shall be constituted an Honorary Member of the Association, and shall be entitled to all the privileges of regular Membership for life: shall also have the privilege of meeting with the Board of Control, and speaking upon all questions pertaining to the management of this Association; and also of designating each year five persons who shall thereupon be entitled to receive Certificates of Membership for that calendar year.

ARTICLE VII.

Any person purchasing one or more Shares may transfer the same, or any number thereof, to any person or persons whom he may elect, and said persons shall become Members of the Association, and entitled to all its privileges.

ARTICLE VIII. OFFICERS.

The Officers of this Association shall be a President, Vice-President, Treasurer, and Librarian, who shall act as Secretary, each performing the duties pertaining to their respective offices.

ARTICLE IX. BOARD OF CONTROL.

There shall be a Board of Control, composed of the Officers of the Association, the Quarterly Conference Committee on Education, and five Members of the Association, to be elected annually at the regular election of Officers, provided that at least two thirds of said Board of Control shall be Members of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

ARTICLE X. GENERAL MANAGEMENT.

The Board of Control shall have general management of all the affairs of the Association; shall fill any vacancy which may occur in the Board of Officers; shall appoint a Committee of three Members of the Association, of which the Pastor of the Church shall be the Chairman, whose duty it shall be to determine what books shall be placed in the library; this Committee being authorized to purchase such books at any time, provided there are sufficient funds in the treasury.

ARTICLE XI. ELECTION OF OFFICERS.

§ 1. The Pastor of the Church shall be *ex-officio* President of this Association.

§ 2. The other Officers of this Association shall be elected annually on the first Tuesday in January, notice of such election being previously given in the public Congregation.

§ 3. All elections shall be by ballot, and a majority of the votes cast shall constitute an election.

ARTICLE XII. APPLICATION FOR MEMBERSHIP.

Application for Membership shall be received at any time, and Certificates of Shares issued by the President, provided such Membership shall date with the beginning of the current year.

BY - L A W S .

1. The President shall sign all Shares issued by the Association.

2. None but Members of the Association shall have access to the Library.

3. No Member shall retain a book in his possession for a longer period than two weeks, nor have more than one book at the same time.

4. Any Member retaining a book for a longer period than two weeks without renewal shall be fined ten cents for each week, or fractional part of a week, he retains such book thereafter, and shall not be allowed to draw another book from the library until such fine is paid.

5. Members shall be held responsible for the proper care of books in their possession.

6. No Member drawing books will be allowed, under any condition, to exchange books with other Members.

7. At the instance of three Members of the Board of Control, the President may call a special meeting of the Board of Control, or of the Association, for the transaction of business.

8. Five Members of the Board of Control shall constitute a quorum for the transaction of business.

9. Members of the Association shall constitute a quorum for the transaction of business in meetings of the Association.

10. No Member of the Association shall have more than one vote upon any question, or in the election of Officers.

11. The Constitution and By-laws of this Association can be altered or amended only by a majority vote of all Members of the Association.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 340.

¶ 566. Bible Study for the Family and Sunday-School.

§ 1. The General Conference cordially approves the Course of Bible Study for the Family and the Sunday-School, adopted in 1872 by the Sunday-School Union of our Church, embodying the Lessons of the International Series, the Catechism of the Church, select passages of Holy Scriptures to be committed to memory, and special lessons on the Doctrines, Usages, and Benevolent Agencies of the Church.

§ 2. The General Conference urges upon our Pastors the importance of employing this system of Church Lessons in all our Churches; and that we especially insist upon the use of the Catechism by the Pastors, according to the Discipline of the Church, in the Family, the Sunday-School, at special meetings, and at public meetings appointed for that purpose.—*Journal*, 1876, p. 365.

¶ 567. American Bible Society.

§ 1. *Whereas*, we receive the Holy Scriptures as the word of God, given to be a lamp unto the feet and a light unto the path of all men; the rule of faith and practice; its principles interpenetrating the best form of civil gov-

ernment, and molding the highest type of civilization; therefore, the General Conference believes,

§ 2. That in the interests of the individual, the family, society, and the State, the word of God should be published and freely circulated every-where among the masses, and that it should never be excluded from the Public Schools in our land.

§ 3. That the American Bible Society, being non-sectarian, is in the highest degree worthy of the confidence and support of all Protestant denominations, and that its present and prospective exigencies are such as to demand increased contributions for the prosecution of its great work; and we earnestly recommend that annual offerings be made in all our Churches, and that, as heretofore, they be reported each year to the Quarterly and Annual Conferences.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 395.

¶ 568. Expenses of Judicial Conferences.

§ 1. Triers of Appeals shall have their traveling expenses paid from their place of residence to the place where the Judicial Conference shall be held, and also the expenses of their return, computing the distances traveled by the most direct route.

§ 2. It shall be the duty of each Member of said Conference in attendance to render to the Secretary of the Conference a detailed account of his traveling expenses, at the time of the meeting of said Conference, and the Secretary shall forward this statement to the Book Agents.

§ 3. The Secretary shall certify to the Bishop presiding the whole amount to be paid for the holding of said Judicial Conference.

§ 4. The Bishop shall draw an order on the Book Concern: if it be in the Eastern Department, on the Agents of the Book Concern at New York; if it should be in the

Western Department, it shall be drawn on the Agents at Cincinnati.

§ 5. Immediately after the receipt of the draft from the Bishops, the Agents shall cause to be sent to each person the amount which had been certified to them by the Secretary of the Judicial Conference.

§ 6. This provision shall apply also to expenses of Judicial Conferences already held.—*Journal*, 1876, p. 380.

¶ 569. Rules of Order of the General Conference of 1884.

1. The Conference shall meet at 9 o'clock A. M., and adjourn at 1 o'clock P. M. ; but may alter the time of meeting and adjournment at its discretion.

2. The President shall take the Chair precisely at the hour to which the Conference stood adjourned, and cause the same to be opened by the reading of the Scriptures, singing, and prayer ; and on the appearance of a quorum shall have the Journal of the preceding session read and approved, and the business of the Conference shall proceed in the following order, namely :

(1.) The roll of Conferences shall be called in alphabetical order for the presentation of appeals, resolutions, and miscellaneous business.

(2.) Reports, first of the Standing, and then of the Select Committees ; *provided*, always, that each call severally shall have been completed before either preceding one shall be repeated.

3. The President shall decide all questions of order, subject to an appeal to the Conference ; but in case of such appeal the question shall be taken without debate, except that the Appellant may make a simple statement of the grounds of his appeal.

4. The President shall appoint all Committees unless otherwise specially ordered by the Conference.

5. On assigning the floor to any Member of the Conference, the President shall distinctly announce the name of the Member to whom it is assigned, and the Annual Conference he represents.

6. Resolutions shall be written and presented in duplicate by the mover, and also all motions, if the President, Secretary, or any two Members request it.

7. When a motion is made and seconded, or a resolution introduced and seconded, or a report presented and read by the Secretary or stated by the President, it shall be deemed in possession of the Conference; but any motion or resolution may be withdrawn by the mover, with the consent of the Conference, at any time before amendment or decision.

8. The motions to Lay on the Table, to Take from the Table, and for the Previous Question, shall be taken without debate.

9. No new motion or resolution shall be entertained until the one under consideration has been disposed of, which may be done by adoption or rejection, unless one of the following motions should intervene, which shall have precedence in the order in which they are placed, namely:

(1.) To fix the time to which the Conference shall adjourn;

(2.) To adjourn;

(3.) To take a recess;

(4.) To lay on the table;

(5.) For the previous question;

(6.) To postpone to a given time;

(7.) To refer;

(8.) Substitute;

(9.) Amendment;

(10.) To postpone indefinitely.

A motion to amend an amendment shall be in order, and a substitute for both amendments may be received,

which substitute may be amended, and, if a substitute be accepted, it shall operate as an amendment to the original proposition.

10. When any Member is about to speak in debate, or to deliver any matter to the Conference, he shall rise and respectfully address the President, but shall not proceed until recognized by him.

11. No Member shall be interrupted when speaking, except by the President to call him to order when he departs from the question, or uses personalities or disrespectful language; but any Member may call the attention of the President to the subject when he deems a speaker out of order, and any Member may explain when he thinks himself misrepresented.

12. When a Member desires to speak to a question of privilege, he shall briefly state the question; but it shall not be in order for him to proceed until the President shall have decided it a privileged question.

13. No person shall speak more than twice on the same question, nor more than ten minutes at one time, without leave of the Conference; nor shall any person speak more than once until every Member choosing to speak shall have spoken. *Provided*, however, that a Committee making a report shall in all cases be entitled to ten minutes to close the debate, either to oppose the motion to lay the report on the table, or, this permission not having been used, to close the debate on the motion to adopt. The Committee shall not be deprived of its right to close the debate, even after the previous question has been ordered.

14. When any motion or resolution shall have been acted upon by the Conference, it shall be in order for any Member who voted with the prevailing side to move a reconsideration; but a motion to reconsider a non-debatable motion shall be decided without debate.

15. No Member shall absent himself from the service of the Conference without leave, unless he is sick or unable to attend.

16. No Member shall be allowed to vote on any question who is not within the bar at the time when such question shall be put by the President, except by leave of the Conference when such Member has been necessarily absent.

17. Every Member who is within the bar at the time a question is put shall give his vote, unless the Conference, for special reasons, shall excuse him.

18. No resolution altering or rescinding any rule of Discipline shall be adopted until it shall have been in the possession of the Conference at least one day, and shall have been printed in the Daily Advocate.

19. It shall be in order for any Member to call for the yeas and nays on any question before the Conference; and if the call be sustained by one hundred Members present, the vote thereon shall be taken by yeas and nays. If not so sustained, Members voting in the minority, if the number voting in said minority is less than one hundred, may have their votes recorded by name.

20. It shall be in order to move that the question be taken without further debate on any measure pending, except in cases in which character is involved; and if sustained by a vote of *two thirds*, the question shall be taken.

21. The motion to adjourn shall be taken without debate, and shall always be in order, except, (1) when a Member has the floor; (2) when a question is actually put, or a vote is being taken; (3) when the question is pending on seconding the demand for the previous question; (4) when the previous question has been called and sustained, and is still pending; and (5) when a motion to adjourn has been negatived and no business or debate has intervened.

22. Members presenting memorials, petitions, and other papers for reference, shall prepare the paper by writing in a plain hand on the back of it the following items, in the following order, namely :

- (1.) Name of the Member presenting the paper.
- (2.) Conference from which it comes.
- (3.) Pastoral Charge of the Conference sending it.
- (4.) Subject to which it relates.
- (5.) First name on the petition.
- (6.) Number of other petitioners.
- (7.) The Committee to which he desires it referred.

Papers thus presented shall be delivered to the Secretary of the Conference, and by him sent to the Committee, according to indorsement, and announced in the Journal of the day.

23. When any Member shall move the reference of any portion of the Journal of an Annual Conference to any Committee, he shall at the same time furnish a copy of the portion he wishes referred, prepared as already provided in the case of memorials.

24. All resolutions contemplating verbal alterations of the Discipline shall state the language of the paragraph and the line proposed to be altered, and also the language proposed to be substituted.

25. All committees proposing changes of Discipline shall not only recite the paragraph and line proposed to be amended, but also the paragraph, as amended, complete.

26. All written motions, reports, and communications to the Conference shall be passed to the Secretary, to be by him read to the Conference.

27. All Committees shall furnish duplicates of their reports.

28. A call for a vote by Orders shall be made and seconded by Members of the same Order.

29. When voting by Orders the separation shall be

merely in regard to the taking, announcing, deciding, and recording the vote of each Order on the question on which the separate vote is "demanded." Any incidental matter bearing upon such vote shall be decided by the Conference acting "as one body." In taking the vote by Orders, the names of the Delegates, first of the Ministerial and then of the Lay Delegates, shall be called, and each Member shall answer aye or no.

30. All demonstrations of approval or disapproval during the progress of debate shall be deemed a breach of order.

31. These Rules shall not be suspended, except by a vote of two thirds of the Members present and voting.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 49.

¶ 570. Number Requisite for a Conference.

No Annual Conference, other than in foreign mission fields, shall be organized with less than fifteen effective Members.—*Journal*, 1880, p. 277.

¶ 571. The Pronouns "He," "His," "Him."

The pronouns *he*, *his*, and *him*, when used in the Discipline with reference to Stewards, Class Leaders, and Sunday-school Superintendents, shall not be so construed as to exclude women from such offices.—*Journal*, 1880, p. 339.

¶ 572. On Licensing Women to Preach and on Ordaining them to the Ministry.

§ 1. The Discipline of the Methodist Episcopal Church does not provide for nor contemplate the licensing of women as Local Preachers; and, therefore, the action of a Quarterly Conference, and of a Presiding Elder as the President thereof, in granting such License is without authority of law, is not in accordance with the Disci-

pline as it is, and with the uniform administration under it.—*Journal*, 1880, pp. 353, 354.

§ 2. The law of the Church does not authorize the ordination of women to the Ministry of the Methodist Episcopal Church; and a Bishop is not at liberty to submit to the vote of the Conference the question of electing women to Orders.—*Journal*, 1880, p. 353.

§ 3. The General Conference judges it inexpedient to take any action on the subject of licensing women to exhort or to preach; and that it is also inexpedient to take any action on the subject of ordaining women to the ministry.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 317.

¶ 573. Forms for Charges.

The General Conference requested the Editor of the Discipline to prepare a form of charges against accused Members. See *Journal*, 1880, p. 362.

In drafting charges and specifications for the trial of an accused Member of the Church, there should be a brief statement defining the offense by its generic name, such as "Defamation," "Dishonesty," "Lying," "Imprudent Conduct," "Indulging Sinful Tempers or Words," "Disobedience to the Order and Discipline of the Church," "Neglecting Prayer-Meetings," "Neglecting Class-Meetings," etc. Each charge should be accompanied with one or more specifications, germane to the charge; and the following forms may serve to illustrate the manner of preparing charges and specifications. The charges and specifications must be so varied in the several cases as to meet the facts or evidence relied upon for conviction. The bill of charges should be signed by one or more Members of the Church, and must be addressed to the Preacher in Charge of the Circuit or Station in which the accused person holds his Membership.

§ 1. Immoral Conduct.

FORM NO. I.

To A. B., Preacher in Charge of.... Circuit or Station :

DEAR BROTHER:—The undersigned, a Member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, complains to you that C. D., a Member of the same Church, has been guilty of Immoral Conduct, and he is hereby charged therewith, as follows:

CHARGE: DEFAMATION.

Specification 1. The said C. D., on the .. day of .., 18.., at .., did write and publish, maliciously and in violation of the Rules of the Discipline, the following false and libelous matter of and concerning E. F., to wit: (*Here copy the writing complained of.*)

Specification 2. The said C. D., on the .. day of .., 18.., at did utter and publish, maliciously and in violation of the Rules of the Discipline, the following defamatory and libelous matter of and concerning E. F., to wit: (*Here copy the matter published.*)

Specification 3. The said C. D., on the .. day of .., 18.., at did, maliciously and in violation of the Rules of the Discipline, speak, utter, and publish, in the hearing of divers persons, the following false and slanderous words concerning E. F., that is to say, "*He* (meaning the said E. F.) *is a thief.*"

[Signed] M. N.

FORM NO. II.

[The address to the Preacher in Charge should be the same as in No. I.]

CHARGE: LYING.

Specification. The said C. D., on the .. day of .., 18.., at did, in violation of the Rules of the Disci-

pline, falsely and willfully say, (*here insert what was said,*) or words to that effect, knowing the statement to be misleading and false. [Signed] M. N.

§ 2. Imprudent and Unchristian Conduct.

In this class of cases preliminary labor is required before the accused person is liable to be arraigned and tried, and it should be averred in the complaint that such preliminary labor has been performed, for without such averment there is nothing to show that the person is liable to be tried. The following form may be used :

FORM No. III.

To A. B., Preacher in Charge of Circuit or Station :

DEAR BROTHER:—Inasmuch as C. D., a Member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, indulged sinful tempers, and was afterward reprov'd, as the Discipline provides, yet, the said C. D. was guilty of a second transgression, and he was again reprov'd as the Discipline provides ; yet, notwithstanding these repeated reproofs, the said C. D. continues impenitent, and still persists in indulging sinful tempers, thereby bringing reproach upon the Church ; therefore the undersigned complains to you of the conduct of the said C. D., and charges him as follows :

CHARGE : INDULGING SINFUL TEMPERS.

Specification. The said C. D., on the .. day of .., 18.., at .., and at other places, did on three several occasions become angry, and indulge sinful tempers, in violation of the Rules of the Discipline.

[Signed] M. N.

FORM No. IV.

To A. B., Preacher in Charge of Circuit or Station.

DEAR BROTHER:—Forasmuch as C. D., on the .. day of .., 18.., at .., did become angry and indulged sinful tempers, in violation of the Rules of the Discipline; and though reproved therefor, after the manner provided in the Discipline, he made no acknowledgment of the fault, and showed no proper humiliation; and he stills continues impenitent; therefore, the undersigned complains to you of the conduct of C. D., and hereby charges him as follows:

CHARGE: INDULGING SINFUL TEMPERS.

Specification. C. D., on the .. day of .., 18.., at .., became angry and indulged sinful tempers, in violation of the Rules of the Discipline; and, notwithstanding he has been reproved on account thereof, as the Discipline provides, he has made no acknowledgment of the fault, and has shown no proper humiliation, but continues impenitent in violation of the Rules of the Discipline.

[Signed] M. N.

§ 3. Neglect of the Means of Grace.

FORM No. V.

To A. B., Preacher in Charge of Circuit or Station:

DEAR BROTHER:—Inasmuch as C. D., a Member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, had for a long time neglected Class-meetings, and having so neglected was visited by the Preacher, who explained to him the consequences should he continue such neglect; and yet, notwithstanding such visit and explanation, he does not amend, but continues to neglect Class-meetings; therefore the undersigned complains to you of the conduct of C. D., and hereby charges him as follows:

CHARGE : HABITUAL NEGLECT OF CLASS-MEETINGS.

Specification. The said C. D., unmindful of his duty, and in violation of the Rules of the Discipline, does habitually neglect Class-meetings. [Signed] M. N.

NOTE—It is sufficient to charge the offense by its generic name, and under such charge the Complainant may set forth in specifications as many instances of the offense as he may see proper to insert ; *provided* always, the specification must sustain the charge. In preparing the charges and specifications, care should be taken in setting out the offense so to describe it in each specification as that it shall embody the essential elements of the offense, that the accused may be apprised more certainly of the nature of the charge upon which he is to be arraigned and tried.

¶ 574. Change in the Ratio of Representation.

Resolved, That the Bishops be instructed to submit to the Annual Conferences, for their approval or disapproval, during the year 1887, a proposal to change § 2 of ¶ 71 of the Discipline, so that it shall read as follows :

“§ 2. They shall not allow of more than one Ministerial Representative for every forty-five Members of the Annual Conference ; nor allow of a less number than one for every ninety ; nor more than two Lay Delegates for any Annual Conference ; *provided*, nevertheless, that when there shall be in any Annual Conference a fraction of two thirds the number which shall be fixed for the total of representation, such Annual Conference shall be entitled to an additional Delegate for such fraction ; and *provided* also, that no Conference shall be denied the privilege of one Ministerial and one Lay Delegate.”—*Journal*, 1884, p. 289.

† 575. Expenses of Delegates for 1884.

CONFERENCES.	Amount Apportioned.	Amount Paid.	Expenses of Delegates.
Alabama	\$50 00	\$50 00	\$145 80
Arkansas	40 00	13 00	252 83
Austin	50 00	50 00	269 65
Baltimore.....	1,000 00	423 35	116 52
Blue Ridge	60 00	33 15	132 70
California	300 00	201 82	1,602 08
Central Alabama.....	50 00	28 45	162 05
Central German.....	250 00	259 74	145 52
Central Illinois.....	700 00	552 14	483 92
Central New York.....	900 00	461 66	306 25
Central Ohio.....	700 00	387 34	206 56
Central Pennsylvania..	1,000 00	818 79	149 28
Central Tennessee.....	50 00	35 65	105 50
Chicago German.....	175 00	175 00	102 07
Cincinnati.....	1,000 00	456 83	192 20
Colorado.....	100 00	77 00	105 00
Columbia River.....	50 00	50 00	737 90
Delaware	50 00	50 00	11 52
Des Moines.....	300 00	216 78	440 45
Detroit.....	700 00	369 62	438 59
East German.....	100 00	103 64	27 87
East Maine.....	200 00	149 00	195 91
East Ohio	1,100 00	816 59	350 65
East Tennessee.....	50 00	50 00	144 24
Eric.....	600 00	560 18	253 10
Florida	50 00	31 16	153 84
Foochow.....	50 00	25 00	562 66
Genesee	800 00	750 00	187 19
Georgia.....	50 00	35 75	116 20
Germany and Switz....	200 00	200 00	314 72
Holston.....	150 00	70 00	256 70
Illinois	1,000 00	963 40	556 97
Indiana	700 00	381 45	323 64
Iowa	500 00	240 02	330 00
Italy	50 00	25 00	283 50
Kansas	200 00	217 75	476 51
Kentucky.....	150 00	66 39	58 77
Lexington	50 00	60 40	201 58

CONFERENCES.	Amount Ap- portioned.	Amount Paid.	Expenses of Delegates.
Liberia.....	\$100 00		\$489 10
Little Rock.....	25 00	\$12 00	135 00
Louisiana.....	100 00	84 35	387 45
Maine.....	300 00	228 92	177 40
Michigan.....	600 00	363 84	341 64
Minnesota.....	300 00	284 60	547 58
Mississippi.....	100 00	54 00	303 58
Missouri.....	200 00	67 88	425 17
Nebraska.....	150 00	161 85	472 66
Nevada.....	50 00	49 70	752 60
Newark.....	1,000 00	653 58	96 08
New England.....	1,000 00	443 55	202 60
New England Southern.	500 00	372 50	179 94
New Hampshire.....	300 00	179 32	149 69
New Jersey.....	900 00	763 65	158 25
New York.....	1,200 00	924 17	38 25
New York East.....	1,200 00	1,014 95	126 29
North Carolina.....	50 00	35 45	95 50
Northern New York...	800 00	469 00	186 62
North India.....	150 00	50 00	1,074 95
North Indiana.....	700 00	466 34	327 12
North Nebraska.....	50 00	34 32	199 37
North Ohio.....	700 00	426 83	228 95
North-west German...	125 00	127 00	380 65
North-west Indiana...	500 00	431 15	230 75
North-west Iowa.....	150 00	88 71	287 45
North-west Kansas....	50 00	33 60	179 85
North-west Norwegian.	50 00	50 00	131 68
North-west Swedish...	50 00	54 00	145 75
Norway.....	100 00	104 00	337 44
Ohio.....	900 00	571 81	197 90
Oregon.....	200 00	217 10	638 60
Philadelphia.....	1,200 00	1,143 06	66 14
Pittsburgh.....	600 00	471 67	154 75
Rock River.....	1,000 00	430 15	329 16
Saint Louis.....	300 00	175 35	315 10
Saint Louis German....	200 00	216 00	231 29
Savannah.....	60 00	63 50	158 25
South Carolina.....	100 00	89 85	218 35

CONFERENCES.	Amount Ap- portioned.	Amount Paid.	Expenses of Delegates.
South-east Indiana....	\$500 00	\$456 83	\$266 03
Southern California....	100 00	83 87	640 63
Southern German.....	75 00	76 90	234 40
Southern Illinois.....	500 00	348 50	312 73
South India.....	150 00	125 00	906 25
South Kansas.....	100 00	87 50	216 91
South-west Kansas....	50 00	55 00	220 66
Sweden.....	100 00	114 08	348 85
Tennessee.....	50 00	51 50	149 70
Texas.....	75 00	58 32	378 27
Troy.....	900 00	606 09	232 55
Upper Iowa.....	500 00	291 45	348 18
Vermont.....	300 00	201 37	218 93
Virginia.....	50 00	34 65	105 87
Washington.....	150 00	61 50	67 65
West German.....	150 00	148 85	148 60
West Nebraska Mission		2 50	
West Texas.....	50 00	50 00	618 84
West Virginia.....	200 00	210 01	192 29
West Wisconsin.....	200 00	131 55	328 33
Wilmington.....	500 00	431 71	76 20
Wisconsin.....	500 00	250 88	363 78
Wyoming.....	525 00	422 51	145 05
Rebate on R. R. Tickets.		14 25	
	\$35,310 00	\$25,251 72	\$28,515 04

¶ 576. General Conference Districts.

FIRST DISTRICT.

Conferences.	Members.	Preachers.	Delegates
East Maine.....	8,928	86	4
Italy	728	18	2
Maine	10,441	116	5
New England.....	30,970	252	8
New England Southern.....	21,238	182	6
New Hampshire.....	12,477	117	5
Vermont.....	15,735	141	5
	100,517	912	35

SECOND DISTRICT.

Newark.....	34,550	204	6
New Jersey.....	35,346	178	6
New York.....	44,182	273	8
New York East	45,181	248	7
Sweden.....	7,552	52	2
Troy	30,762	242	7
	197,573	1,197	36

THIRD DISTRICT.

Central New York.....	29,255	248	7
Genesee.....	26,845	256	8
Northern New York.....	23,480	214	7
North India.....	2,224	45	2
South India.....	1,320	38	2
Wyoming.....	27,277	218	7
	110,401	1,019	38

FOURTH DISTRICT.

Central Pennsylvania.....	36,908	209	6
Delaware	14,108	79	2

Conferences.	Mem- bers.	Preach- ers.	Dele- gates.
Erie.....	20,022	192	6
Philadelphia.....	45,976	259	8
Pittsburgh	33,170	166	6
Virginia	6,105	35	2
West Virginia.....	31,141	149	5
	187,430	1,089	35

FIFTH DISTRICT.

Central Ohio.....	26,837	154	5
Cincinnati	36,418	186	6
East Ohio.....	44,287	249	8
Kentucky.....	15,508	63	2
North Ohio	23,268	169	6
Norway	3,004	32	2
Ohio	43,671	196	6
	192,993	1,049	35

SIXTH DISTRICT.

Baltimore	32,845	192	6
Blue Ridge.....	4,774	17	2
Central Tennessec.....	4,573	30	2
Florida.....	2,392	39	2
Georgia.....	2,791	27	2
Holston	18,269	83	4
North Carolina.....	7,283	27	2
Savannah	12,080	72	2
South Carolina.....	30,048	82	4
Washington.....	29,343	120	5
Wilmington.....	26,857	128	5
	171,255	817	36

SEVENTH DISTRICT.

Conferences.	Members.	Preachers.	Delegates.
Central Illinois.....	21,286	204	7
Indiana.....	29,888	146	5
Lexington	7,498	82	4
North Indiana	29,285	175	6
North-west Indiana.....	23,903	130	5
South-east Indiana.....	25,632	116	5
	137,492	853	32

EIGHTH DISTRICT.

Detroit	26,217	264	8
Michigan	28,638	251	8
Rock River.....	24,453	229	7
West Wisconsin.....	10,240	119	5
Wisconsin	11,992	162	6
	101,540	1,025	34

NINTH DISTRICT.

Des Moines.....	23,845	168	6
Iowa	18,133	126	5
Minnesota	14,553	177	6
Nebraska.....	9,165	91	4
North Nebraska.....	2,895	32	2
North-west Iowa.....	6,692	82	4
North-west Swedish.....	5,580	46	2
Norwegian and Danish.....	2,522	33	2
Upper Iowa.....	19,042	190	6
	101,927	945	37

TENTH DISTRICT.

Alabama	5,088	36	2
Arkansas	4,737	43	2
24	869		

Conferences.	Mem. bers.	Preach- ers.	Dele- gates.
Austin.....	1,052	16	2
Central Alabama.....	7,024	41	2
East Tennessee.....	2,717	15	2
Liberia	2,044	18	2
Little Rock.....	2,497	29	2
Louisiana	10,501	84	4
Mississippi.....	24,098	91	4
Tennessee	6,788	47	2
Texas	8,972	82	4
West Texas.....	6,626	79	4
	75,356	581	32

ELEVENTH DISTRICT.

Illinois	87,607	251	8
Kansas	13,351	126	5
Missouri.....	16,313	120	5
North-west Kansas.....	5,853	47	2
Saint Louis.....	16,140	122	5
Southern Illinois.....	24,447	136	5
South Kansas	12,203	95	4
South-west Kansas.....	7,679	59	2
	133,593	956	36

TWELFTH DISTRICT.

Central German.....	12,326	118	4
Chicago German.....	5,795	66	2
East German.....	3,799	39	2
Germany and Switzerland.....	9,760	80	4
North West German.....	5,968	84	4
Saint Louis German.....	8,516	90	4
Southern German.....	1,416	30	2
West German.....	2,677	49	2
	50,257	556	24

THIRTEENTH DISTRICT.

Conferences.	Members.	Preachers.	Delegates.
California.....	8,798	128	5
Colorado	3,767	45	2
Columbia River.....	2,732	50	2
Foochow.....	1,685	44	2
Idaho (Part of Columbia River).		...	2
Japan.....	708	38	2
Mexico.....	356	20	2
Nevada.....	663	32	2
Oregon.....	4,486	60	2
Puget Sound (Part of Oregon.)		...	2
Southern California.....	2,272	30	2
	25,422	447	25

¶ 577. Recapitulation of General Conference Districts.

First District.....	100,517	912	35
Second District.....	197,573	1,197	36
Third District.....	110,401	1,019	33
Fourth District.....	187,430	1,089	35
Fifth District.....	192,993	1,049	35
Sixth District.....	171,255	817	36
Seventh District.....	137,492	853	32
Eighth District.....	101,540	1,025	34
Ninth District.....	101,927	945	37
Tenth District.....	75,356	581	32
Eleventh District.....	133,593	956	36
Twelfth District.....	50,257	556	24
Thirteenth District.....	25,482	447	25
	1,585,766	11,446	430

NOTE.—These tables do not include the “ Probationers ” of the Church, the “ Preachers on Trial,” nor “ Members ” of the Church in the Missions at home or abroad, not formed into Annual Conferences.—EDITOR.

¶ 578. The General Committee on Missions and Church Extension, 1884-8.

Districts.	Member of Committees.	Conferences.
	I. William V. Morrison	...New England Southern.
	II. Alexander Craig	Newark.
	III. Isaac S. Bingham	Northern New York.
	IV. James H. M'Garrah	Central Pennsylvania.
	V. Joseph M. Trimble	Ohio.
	VI. Job A. Price	Baltimore.
	VII. George W. Gue	Central Illinois.
	VIII. Robert M. Hatfield	Rock River.
	IX. Henry H. Oneal	Des Moines.
	X. Thomas B. Ford	Arkansas.
	XI. Cyrus R. Rice	South Kansas.
	XII. Christian Blinn	East German.
	XIII. James H. Wilbur	Columbia River.
— <i>Journal</i> , 1884, p. 284.		

¶ 579. The Book Committee for 1884-8.

Districts.	Member of Committees.	Conferences.
	I. Charles J. Clark	Maine.
	II. Homer Eaton	Troy.
	III. William H. Olin	Wyoming.
	IV. Thomas N. Boyle	Pittsburgh.
	V. William F. Whitlock	..North Ohio.
	VI. Edward W. S. Peck	...Washington.
	VII. Clement Studebaker	...North-west Indiana.
	VIII. Doctor F. Barnes	Michigan.
	IX. James C. W. Coxe	Iowa.
	X. Aristides E. P. Albert	..Louisiana.

Districts.	Member of Committees.	Conferences.
XI.	John G. Thompson....	Missouri.
XII.	John A. Reitz.....	West German.
XIII.	Thomas H. Sinex.....	California.

LOCAL COMMITTEE AT NEW YORK.

John B. Cornell, Clinton B. Fisk,
William Hoyt.

LOCAL COMMITTEE AT CINCINNATI.

Amos Shinkle, Rudolph A. W. Brühl,
Richard Dymond.
—*Journal*, 1884, p. 284.

¶ 580. Agents of the Book Concerns.

§ 1. AT NEW YORK.

JOHN M. PHILLIPS. } "Phillips & Hunt."
SANDFORD HUNT. }
805 Broadway, New York.

[The Book Concern at New York has Depositories as follows: At 38 Bromfield Street, BOSTON, Massachusetts; 288 Main Street, BUFFALO, New York; 129 Smithfield Street, PITTSBURGH, Pennsylvania; and 1041 Market Street, SAN FRANCISCO, California.]

§ 2. AT CINCINNATI.

EARL CRANSTON. } "Cranston & Stowe."
WILLIAM P. STOWE. }
190 West Fourth Street, Cincinnati, Ohio.

[The Book Concern at Cincinnati has Depositories as follows: At 57 Washington Street, CHICAGO, Illinois; 1101 Olive Street, SAINT LOUIS, Missouri.]

¶ 581. Board of Education.

TERM EXPIRES 1888.

Ministers : Matthew Simpson, Daniel P. Kidder.

Laymen : Charles C. North, James Long.—*Journal*, 1876, p. 350 ; 1880, p. 357.

TERM EXPIRES IN 1892.

Ministers : John W. Lindsay, Lewis R. Fiske.

Laymen : John Elliott, Oliver Hoyt.—*Journal*, 1880, pp. 367 ; *Journal*, 1884, p. 397.

TERM EXPIRES 1896.

Ministers : William L. Harris, William M. Frysinger.

Laymen : Jacob Sleeper, Francis H. Root.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 397.

¶ 582. Trustees of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

TERM EXPIRES IN 1888.

Ministers : Isaac W. Wiley, Joseph M. Trimble, Fernando C. Holliday.

Laymen : Edward Sargent, John Cochnower, Amos Shinkle.—*Journal*, 1880, p. 357.

TERM EXPIRES IN 1892.

Ministers : Luke Hitchcock, Charles W. Ketcham, Earl Cranston.

Laymen : Marcellus B. Hagans, Will Cumbach, P. M. Bigney.—*Journal*, 1884, p. 398.

T 583. Residences and Addresses of the Bishops.

THOMAS BOWMAN.

8029 Washington Avenue, Saint Louis, Missouri.

WILLIAM L. HARRIS.

805 Broadway, New York.

RANDOLPH S. FOSTER.

59 Rutland Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

STEPHEN M. MERRILL.

57 Washington Street, Chicago, Illinois.

EDWARD G. ANDREWS.

Washington, District of Columbia.

HENRY W. WARREN.

Denver, Colorado.

CYRUS D. FOSS.

1115 Nicollet Avenue, Minneapolis, Minnesota.

JOHN F. HURST.

Buffalo, New York.

WILLIAM X. NINDE.

Topeka, Kansas.

JOHN M. WALDEN.

Chattanooga, Tennessee.

WILLARD F. MALLALIEU.

32 Natchez Street, New Orleans, Louisiana.

CHARLES H. FOWLER.

1041 Market Street, San Francisco, California.

WILLIAM TAYLOR, Missionary Bishop for Africa.

Saint Paul de Loanda, Africa.

T 584. Addresses of the Official Editors.

DANIEL CURRY: Methodist Review and Books.

805 Broadway, New York.

JAMES M. BUCKLEY: The Christian Advocate.

805 Broadway, New York.

JOHN H. VINCENT: Sunday-School Publications.

805 Broadway, New York.

Addresses of Official Editors, (continued.)

- ORRIS H. WARREN:** Northern Christian Advocate.
Syracuse, New York.
- CHARLES W. SMITH:** Pittsburgh Christian Advocate.
527 Smithfield Street, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.
- JEREMIAH H. BAYLISS:** Western Christian Advocate,
and Books.
190 West Fourth Street, Cincinnati, Ohio.
- WILLIAM NAST:** Der Christliche Apologete.
190 West Fourth Street, Cincinnati, Ohio.
- HENRY LIEBHART:** Haus und Herd.
190 West Fourth Street, Cincinnati, Ohio.
- ARTHUR EDWARDS:** North-western Christian Advocate.
57 Washington Street, Chicago, Illinois.
- BENJAMIN ST. JAMES FRY:** Central Christian Advocate.
1101 Olive Street, Saint Louis, Missouri.
- BENJAMIN F. CRARY:** California Christian Advocate.
1041 Market Street, San Francisco, California.
- MARSHALL W. TAYLOR:** South-western Christian Advocate.
32 Natchez Street, New Orleans, Louisiana.

¶ 585. *Addresses of the Corresponding Secretaries.*

- JOHN M. REID:** ... }
CHARLES C. M'CABE: } **Missionary Society.**
805 Broadway, New York.
- JOHN H. VINCENT:** Sunday-School Union, and Tract
Society.
805 Broadway, New York.
- ALPHA J. KYNETT:** Board of Church Extension.
1326 Arch Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.
- RICHARD S. RUST:** Freedmen's Aid Society.
190 West Fourth Street, Cincinnati, Ohio.
- DANIEL P. KIDDER:** Board of Education.
805 Broadway, New York.

T 586. Addresses of the Treasurers and Assistant Treasurers.

JOHN M. PHILLIPS, *Treasurer* : Missionary Society.
805 Broadway, New York.

EARL CRANSTON, *Assistant Treasurer* : Missionary Society.
190 West Fourth Street, Cincinnati, Ohio.

DANIEL DENHAM, *Treasurer* : Sunday-School Union.
805 Broadway, New York.

SANDFORD HUNT, *Treasurer* : Tract Society.
805 Broadway, New York.

JAMES LONG, *Treasurer* : Board of Church Extension.
1026 Arch Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

EARL CRANSTON, *Treasurer* : Freedmen's Aid Society.
190 West Fourth Street, Cincinnati, Ohio.

SANDFORD HUNT, *Treasurer* : Episcopal Fund.
805 Broadway, New York.

WILLIAM P. STOWE, *Assistant Treasurer* : Episcopal
Fund.

57 Washington Street, Chicago, Illinois.

JOHN F. KEEN, *Treasurer* : Chartered Fund.
26 South Third Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.
877

I N D E X.

[The figures refer to the ¶¶ of the Discipline, and the §§ to the subdivisions of the Paragraphs.]

Absent Witnesses,	
testimony of, how taken	241
Abstinence,	
total, true temperance.....	36
Accused Bishop,	
how he may be tried.....	206, 208, 210
may challenge peremptorily.....	207
has the right of appeal.....	212
Accused Traveling Preacher,	
how he may be tried.....	214-222
may challenge for cause.....	221
may challenge peremptorily.....	250
may be tried in his absence.....	214 § 3
counsel in his case.....	214 § 6; 222, 253
has the right of appeal.....	247
appeal, how tried.....	247-256
Accused Preacher on Trial,	
accountable to the Quarterly Conference.....	223
has the right of appeal.....	223
Accused Local Preacher,	
how he may be tried.....	224-229, 276
may be tried in his absence.....	224
has the right of appeal.....	257, 276, 277
Accused Member,	
how he may be tried.....	230-246
may challenge for cause.....	230
has the right of appeal.....	258
Admission of Members,	
condition of the.....	31
directions respecting the.....	48 §§ 1-3
from other Churches.....	48 § 3

Admission of Preachers,

on Trial.....	152-156
into Full Connection.....	157-159
on Foreign Mission Stations.....	159
from other Evangelical Churches.....	160, 161

Affectation,

Preachers should carefully avoid all.....	115
---	-----

Alabama Conference,

boundaries of, described	416
--------------------------------	-----

America,

rulers of the United States of.....	25
-------------------------------------	----

American Bible Society,

collections for.....	79, 102 § 3
Preachers may be appointed Agents of.....	164 § 3

Amusements,

sinful, forbidden.....	32, 233
sinful, indicated.....	233

Annual Conferences,

number of.....	73
to become bodies corporate.....	73
provisions for.....	73-89
members of.....	74
times and places of holding, how fixed.....	75, 76
how the place appointed may be changed.....	76
president of the.....	77
have power to try Preachers.....	78
order of business in.....	79
to elect Deacons and Elders.....	80
to examine into the Domestic Missions	81
to report the Missions to the Secretaries.....	82
to compare collections and receipts.....	83
cash collections only to be reported.....	84
to inquire whether disciplinary plan is carried out.....	85
to report Sunday-School statistics.....	86
rules governing statistical reports.....	87
to keep a record of the proceedings of.....	88
to appoint a Board of Church Location.....	89
department of Preachers at.....	135, 136
to receive Preachers on Trial.....	152-156
to receive Preachers into Full Connection..	157-159

Annual Conferences, (*continued*,)

to receive Preachers from other Churches..	160, 161
to choose Triers of Appeals.....	248
appeals from decisions of.....	249, 255
to form Missionary Societies.....	271, 272
may support their own Domestic Missions.....	272
to appoint standing Mission Committees.....	280
may publish lists of contributors to Missions....	287
requested not to establish Conference papers....	351
may raise a fund for the relief of Preachers.....	376
organization of new.....	412
how to change boundaries of.....	413
Commissioners may re-adjust boundaries of....	414
mode of fixing boundaries.....	415
new, authorized.....	521

Apostolic Benediction,

to be used in dismissing a Congregation.....	55 § 4
--	--------

Appeal,

right of, guaranteed.....	71 § 5
of Bishops.....	212
of Traveling Preachers.....	247-256
of Preachers on Trial.....	223
of Local Preachers.....	257, 276, 277
of Members.....	258

Appeals, Triers of,

number and qualifications of.....	248
how appointed.....	248
right of challenge by Appellant.....	250

Arbitration

of disputes in business matters.....	236-238
--------------------------------------	---------

Arizona Mission,

boundaries of, described.....	522 § 1
-------------------------------	---------

Arkansas Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	417
-------------------------------	-----

Articles of Religion,

stated and defined.....	3-27
General Conference may not alter or change... 71 § 1	

Austin Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	418
-------------------------------	-----

Baltimore Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	419

Baptism,	
a Sacrament.....	18
article on.....	19
all children entitled to.....	19, 49
modes of.....	38
no charge to be made for administering.....	39
a prerequisite to Church Membership.....	48 § 3
not to be repeated.....	48 § 3, note
Ritual must be used in administering.....	55 § 4
Order for the administration of, to Infants.....	401
Order for the administration of, to Adults.....	402

Baptized Children,	
to assent to the Baptismal Covenant.....	48 § 3, note
duty of parents or guardians of.....	49
relation of, to the Church.....	50
register of, to be kept.....	51
to be organized into classes.....	52
may be admitted to membership in the Church...	53
to be cared for in orphanage.....	54

Baxter's "Reformed Pastor,"	
its reading recommended to Preachers.....	143 § 3

Benediction, Apostolic,	
to be used in dismissing a Congregation.....	55 § 4

Bishops, the	
to aid in calling a General Conference.....	67
to preside in the General Conference.....	70
to appoint the times of the Annual Conferences....	75
to preside in the Annual Conferences.....	77, 164 § 1
to inquire concerning the Benevolent Collections...	85
to call for the statistical reports.....	87 § 3
to preside in District Conferences.....	92
may give a license to a Preacher on Trial.....	154
to ask who will be Missionaries.....	156
how constituted.....	162, 163
to form the districts.....	164 § 2
to fix the appointments of the Preachers.....	164 § 3
to receive and suspend Preachers.....	164 § 4
to travel throughout the Connection....	164 § 5; 167
to oversee all the interests of the Church.....	164 § 6

Bishops, the, (continued,)

to consecrate Bishops.....	164 § 7
to ordain Deacons and Elders.....	164 § 7; 174, 179
to decide questions of Law.....	164 § 8; 251
to prescribe Courses of Study.....	164 § 8
may allow Preachers to attend the Schools.....	165
may unite Charges for certain purposes.....	166
may not cease to travel at large.....	167
provision in case there be no Bishop.....	168
to choose and station the Presiding Elders.....	169
to limit the time of Presiding Elders on districts.	170
trial of, general provisions for the	205-213
trial of, for immoral conduct.....	206
to preside in the trial of.....	206, 209
to preside in Judicial Conferences.....	206, 251
has right of peremptory challenge.....	207
trial of, for imprudent conduct.....	208, 209
trial of, for heretical teaching.....	210
may appeal to General Conference.....	212
complaints against the administration of.....	213
may appoint a Commissioner to take testimony..	215
to preside in the trial of a Preacher.....	221
to convene Judicial Conferences.....	249, 255
to appoint Superintendents of Missions.....	274
to preside in Annual Meetings of Missions.....	274
to appoint a preacher on Missions for Conference.	289
to ask the Presiding Elder about Missions.....	290
to ask Preacher the amount raised for Missions..	290
to approve Conf. relations of Secretaries.	291, 300, 324
to preside in certain investigations.....	292, 337
to fill vacancies in certain cases.....	293, 337
to preside in Central Mission Conferences....	296 § 2
<i>ex-officio</i> members of Board of Church Extension..	297
to nominate certain Assistant Secretaries.....	301
to name Conference Board of Church Extension.	308
to act for Conference Board of Church Extension.	311
to approve Conference relations of Book Agents..	329
to concur in filling certain vacancies.....	337
to approve Conference relations of Editors.....	339
support of the.....	358-362
form of the Consecration of.....	407

Black Hills Mission,

boundaries of, described.....	522 § 2
-------------------------------	---------

Blue Ridge Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	420

Board of Church Location,	
how constituted, and its duties.....	89

Book Agents,	
at New York and Cincinnati.....	329
Conference relations of	329
duties of.....	330-335
may be suspended and removed.....	337
must be Ministers or Members of the Church....	339
salaries of, how fixed.....	349

Book Committee, the	
number of members of.....	336
how appointed.....	336
term of office of.....	336
duties of.....	336, 337
may try and remove a Book Agent.....	337
shall divide into Eastern and Western sections.	338 § 1
duties of Eastern section.....	338 § 2
duties of Western section.....	338 § 3
annual meetings of.....	338 § 4
shall estimate for the support of the Bishops....	359

Book Concern, the	
appropriation of its profits.....	71 § 6; 350
principal publishing houses of.....	328
depositories of its publications.....	328
Agents of the.....	329
management of the.....	329-331
publications of, by whom selected.....	330, 331
terms of sale between the two houses.....	331, 332
to keep separate accounts with each department..	333
to make reports to Conferences.....	333
account of stock to be taken annually.....	334
concerning debts to the.....	341, 342, 365
Publishing Committee for Pittsburg.....	344
depositories of the.....	345-348

Books,	
Preachers to spread the.....	134
Preachers to see Societies supplied with.....	183 § 6
printing and circulating.....	328-350
publication of, by Preachers.....	352

Books, Canonical,	
names of the.....	7
Borrowing,	
without a probability of paying, forbidden.....	32
Boston,	
depository of books at.....	345
Boundaries of Annual Conferences,	
how determined.....	412-415
described.....	416-518
Bribery,	
at elections forbidden.....	151
Buffalo,	
depository of books at.....	345
Building Churches,	
recommendations concerning the.....	381-383
debts for, to be avoided.....	382
committee for, to be appointed.....	382
to be for Methodist preaching.....	384
Building and Renting Houses,	
for the use of preachers.....	377-380
Bulgaria Mission,	
boundaries of, described.....	523 § 1
Burial of the Dead,	
no charge to be made for the.....	39
form of Ritual must be used.....	55 § 4
form for the.....	406
Business,	
failures in, how to be treated.....	217, 228, 240
disagreement in matters of.....	236-238
California Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	421
Call to preach,	
marks of a.....	107, 108
Candidates for Membership,	
must be taught Methodism.....	48 § 2
must remain six months on trial.....	48 § 3
must be baptized.....	48 § 3
must be examined before the Church.....	48 § 3
must promise to keep the Rules.....	48 § 3
to be recommended before admission.....	48 § 3; 105

Candidates for the Ministry,

must be duly recommended.....	94 § 4; 101 § 2; 153
examinations of, as to call to preach.....	107, 108
must be examined before admission on Trial.....	153
not wronged if rejected after Trial.....	155, 171 § 9
probation of, for Membership in Conference.....	158
probation of Deacons for Elders' Orders....	177, 178

Canonical Books

of the Old Testament.....	7
of the New Testament.....	7

Celibacy of the Clergy,

doctrine of, rejected.....	23
----------------------------	----

Central Alabama Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	422
-------------------------------	-----

Central China Mission,

boundaries of, described.....	523 § 2
-------------------------------	---------

Central German Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	423
may divide	521 § 1

Central Illinois Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	424
-------------------------------	-----

Central Mission Conferences,

how constituted.....	296
ratio of representation to be fixed by.....	296 § 1
president of.....	296 § 2
functions of.....	296 § 3
may vote by Conferences or Missions.....	296 § 4
may be discontinued by order.....	296 § 5
Journal of, to be sent to General Conference...	296 § 6

Central New York Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	425
-------------------------------	-----

Central Ohio Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	426
-------------------------------	-----

Central Pennsylvania Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	427
-------------------------------	-----

Central Tennessee Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	428
-------------------------------	-----

Certificates of Church Membership,

to Members removing.....	48 § 4-6; 184 § 5-7
form of	48 § 5

Index.] CERTIFICATES OF CHURCH MEMBERSHIP.

Certificates of Church Membership, (*continued*.)

to Members wishing to join other Churches.. 184 § 8
to Local Preachers..... 191

Challenge in Church trials,

accused may..... 207, 221, 230, 250

Chaplains,

to sundry institutions..... 164 § 3; 181

Chartered Fund,

for whose benefit to be applied..... 71 § 6
organization and objects of the..... 353
duties of Preachers to the..... 353 §§ 1, 2
appropriation of proceeds of the..... 353 § 3
moneys, how drawn from the..... 353 § 4
assets of, how to be invested..... 353 § 5
board of Trustees of the..... 354

Chicago,

North-western Christian Advocate published at.. 339
depository of books at..... 345

Chicago German Conference,

boundaries of, described..... 429

Children,

baptism of..... 19, 38
baptized, their relation to the Church..... 49-54
members of the kingdom of God..... 49, 50
duties of Preacher in Charge to, 51-54, 183 § 7; 265-269
reception of, into the Church..... 52
instruction of..... 52, 157, 263-269
orphanage of baptized..... 54
to be conversed with.. 268
to be formed into classes and catechised. 52, 183 §§ 7, 8

“Children’s Day,”

second Sunday in June to be observed as.... 262 § 6
collections on, for educational purposes... 262 §§ 6, 7

Christ,

article on..... 4
resurrection of..... 5
presence of, in the Holy Supper..... 20
oblation of..... 22
how to preach..... 138

Christian Conference,

its importance..... 126 § 5

Church, the

article on.....	15
service in an unknown tongue prohibited.....	17
rites and ceremonies of, may be changed.....	24
directions for receiving Members into.....	48 §§ 1-3
receiving Ministers from another.....	160, 161
form for receiving Members into.....	403

Churches,

building of.....	381-384
to have free seats wherever practicable.....	381
debts in building to be avoided.....	382
agents for, restricted to their circuits or districts ..	383
to be secured by the Deed of Settlement.....	384

Church Extension,

collection for.....	79, 83, 94 § 5; 102 § 3
committee on, appointed by Quarterly Conference.	103
Presiding Elder to promote collections for....	171 § 5
Preacher in Charge to report collections for.	183 §§ 10, 17
Bishops members of the Board of.....	297
parent Board of, its organizations and duties..	297-307
Board of, and its plans.....	297-320
Conference relations of the Secretary of.....	300
Assistant Secretaries nominated by the Bishops..	301
powers of the parent Board.....	303-306
Conference Boards nominated by the Bishops....	308
Conf. Sec. to notify Corresponding Secretary of..	308
Presiding Elders, members of Conference boards...	308
duties of Conference Boards.....	309
Bishop may act for Conference Board.....	311
General Committee of.....	312-316
how applications for help are to be made....	317, 318
must be brought before the Quarterly Conference..	319
Quarterly Conference to appoint a Committee on.	319
Presiding Elder to inquire about at the last quarter	319
duties of the Preacher in Charge to.....	319, 320

Church Lyceums,

provisions for.....	262 § 8
---------------------	---------

Church Property,

insurance of.....	102
form of conveyance of.....	171 § 5; 384, 393
sale of.....	389, 396

Church Records,

names of Members to be entered in the.....	48 § 7
duties of Committee on.....	48 § 7
are they properly kept.....	102 §§ 1, 2, 3; 104
Committee on, to be appointed.....	103
duties of Committee on.....	104

Cincinnati Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	436
-------------------------------	-----

Circuits or Stations,

two or more may be united for Quar. Conference.	166
---	-----

Classes,

design in forming.....	30 § 1; 57, 58
number in each of the.....	30, 58 § 1
collections in.....	30 § 1; 57 § 3; 183 § 15
baptized children to be formed into.....	52
to be formed for Bible study.....	183 § 8

Class Leaders,

to see each member of the class weekly.....	30 § 1
duties of.....	30, 58 §§ 1-3
improper ones to be removed.....	59
course of reading and study for.....	62
members of the Quarterly Conference.....	98
members of the Leaders and Stewards' Meeting..	105
members of the Official Board.....	106
how appointed and changed.....	183 § 2
to be examined quarterly.....	183 § 2

Class Meetings,

origin and objects of.....	30, 57, 58
directions concerning.....	59 62
attendance on, expected and required..	127 § 2; 190, 234

Cleanliness and decency,

to be recommended.....	184 § 10
------------------------	----------

Collections,

to be taken in classes.....	30 § 1; 57 § 3; 183 § 15
for the support of the Bishops.....	79, 102, 359-362
for the support of the Presiding Elders..	79, 102; 363
support of other Preachers..	79, 102, 364-366, 370-376
for Missions... 79, 102 § 3; 183 §§ 10, 12, 17; 281-290	
for Ch. Extension.. 79, 102 § 3; 183 §§ 10, 19; 319, 320	
for Sunday-School Union.. 79, 102 § 3; 183 §§ 10, 18	
for the Tract Cause.... 79, 102 § 3; 183 §§ 10, 12, 17	

Collections, (continued.)

Freedmen..	79, 102 § 3; 183 §§ 10, 19; 321 § 1; 322, 323
for Education.....	79, 102 § 3; 262 §§ 5-7
for the American Bible Society.....	79, 102 § 3
for the Woman's Foreign M. S..	79, 102 § 3; 294 §§ 4, 5
for the Woman's Home Miss. So.....	79, 102 § 3; 295
for Benevolent Causes, to be reported.....	83-85
to be reported in even dollars.....	87 § 6
for Conference Claimants.....	102, 367
on Children's Day.....	262 §§ 6, 7
public, to be taken quarterly.....	183 § 16
to defray expenses of General Conference...	183 § 20
for Preachers' Houses.....	377-380
for building Churches.....	382, 383

Colleges and Theological Schools,

Preachers may be appointed professors to....	164 § 3
advice respecting.....	262 §§ 2-4
ought to be endowed.....	262 § 4

Colorado Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	431
-------------------------------	-----

Columbia River Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	432
-------------------------------	-----

Community of Goods,

article on.....	26
-----------------	----

Conference Fund, the

claims on.....	79
how raised.....	373-375
a Conference may provide its own.....	376

Conferences, Annual. (See Annual Conferences.)**Conferences, C. M.** (See Central Mission Conferences.)**Conferences, District.** (See District Conferences.)**Conferences, Electoral.** (Electoral Conferences.)**Conference, General.** (See General Conference.)**Conferences, Judicial.** (See Judicial Conferences.)**Conferences, Quarterly.** (Quarterly Conferences.)**Consecration,**

of Bishops.....	162, 164 § 7; 407
-----------------	-------------------

Conversation, Christian,

enjoined.....	126 § 5
---------------	---------

- Conveyance,**
of Church property..... 171 § 5; 382, 384, 393-397
- Corea Mission,**
boundaries of, described..... 523 § 3
- Corner-Stone of a Church,**
form for laying the..... 410
- Correspondence,**
for Church papers, how paid for..... 349
- Counsel,**
for accused Preachers..... 214 § 6; 222, 253
for accused Members..... 241
- Courses of Study,**
to be prescribed by the Bishops..... 164 § 9
- Covenant, Baptismal,**
to be assented to by baptized children... 48 § 3, note
- Credentials,**
to be surrendered on expulsion or withdrawal.. 259, 260
restoration of..... 259, 261
- Dakota Mission,**
may become an Annual Conference..... 521 § 2
boundaries of, described..... 522 § 3
- Dancing,**
forbidden..... 233
schools must not be patronized..... 233
parties must not be attended..... 233
- Deacons,**
to be elected and ordained at Annual Conferences. 80
candidates for, to be examined..... 94 § 4; 101 § 2
term of probation of..... 177, 178
how constituted..... 179
duties of..... 180
ordination of..... 181, 189, 195
ceasing to travel without consent of Conference.. 182
Local..... 194-196
form for ordaining..... 409
- Debts,**
not to be contracted without probability of paying. 32
procedure for non-payment of..... 217, 228, 238
to the Book Concern..... 341, 342, 365

- Dedication of a Church,**
form for the..... 411
- Deed of Settlement,**
for houses of worship..... 171 § 5; 382, 384
- Delaware Conference,**
boundaries of, described..... 433
- Delegates to General Conference,**
to be both Ministerial and Lay..... 63
qualifications and number of Ministerial Delegates. 63
qualifications and number of Lay Delegates... 64, 66
expenses of, how met..... 183 § 20; 357
- Denmark Mission,**
may become an Annual Conference..... 521 § 3
boundaries of, described..... 523 § 4
- Deportment,**
of Preachers at Conference..... 135, 136
- Depositories,**
of books..... 345
- Des Moines Conference,**
boundaries of, described..... 434
- Detroit Conference,**
boundaries of, described..... 435
may divide..... 521 § 4
- Diligence,**
enjoined..... 33, 109, 134, 147
- Disagreement,**
in business..... 236-238
- Dismissing,**
Members of the Church..... 48 §§ 4, 5
- Dissension,**
sowing, in Societies..... 235
- Districts,**
to be formed by the Bishops..... 164 § 2
- District Conferences,**
provisions for..... 90-97
of whom composed..... 90
how often to meet..... 91

District Conferences, (continued.)

time for, to be fixed by Presiding Elder.....	91
president of.....	92
records of.....	93
regular business of.....	94
to take cognizance of Local Preachers, etc.....	94 § 2
may try Local Preachers.....	94 § 3
order of the business of.....	95
ordered by action of the Quarterly Conferences...	97
how discontinued.....	97

District Stewards,

members of the District Conference.....	90
how appointed.....	102 § 3; 204
duties of.....	363

Diversions,

sinful, prohibited.....	32, 233
-------------------------	---------

Divorce,

unlawful except for adultery.....	46
rule as to marriage of divorced persons.....	46

Domestic Missionary Society,

authorized in each Conference.....	272
------------------------------------	-----

Domestic Missions,

to be examined into by the Annual Conferences..	81
to be reported to the Missionary Secretaries.....	82

Doctrines,

Articles of Religion, defining.....	3-27
proceedings in case of disseminating false. 210, 218, 227	
proceedings in case of inveighing against our.....	235

Doxology,

to be sung at the close of each service.....	55 § 4
--	--------

Dress,

rules concerning.....	32, 47, 151
-----------------------	-------------

Drinking Spirituous Liquors,

prohibited.....	32, 233
-----------------	---------

Duty,

paramount to feeling.....	33
---------------------------	----

Early Rising,

commended and enjoined.....	132, 150
-----------------------------	----------

East German Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	436
-------------------------------	-----

East Maine Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	437
East Ohio Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	438
East Tennessee Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	439
Editors,	
of official papers and books.....	164 § 3; 339
Preachers appointed, for unofficial papers....	164 § 3
Conference relations of official.....	339
must be Ministers or Members of the Church....	339
salaries of, how determined.....	349
Education,	
collections for.....	79, 102 § 3; 262 §§ 5-7
Committee on.....	103
each Conference should have one Academy..	262 § 1
four Conferences to support one University...	262 § 2
Theological Schools commended.....	262 § 3
endowment of institutions for.....	262 § 4
collections on "Children's Day" for....	262 §§ 6. 7
Elders, Traveling,	
how constituted.....	174
duties of.....	175
ceasing to travel.....	176
form for Ordaining.....	408
Elections,	
treating at, forbidden.....	151
Electoral Conferences,	
time and place of meeting of.....	65
of whom composed.....	66
duties of.....	66
Employment	
of time.....	132, 134
Enabling Acts,	
authorizing new Conferences.....	521
Episcopacy,	
preferred by Mr. Wesley.....	2
may not be done away by General Conference..	71 § 3
Erie Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	440

Estimating Committees,

for allowance to Bishops.....	359
for allowance to Presiding Elders.....	363
for allowance to other Preachers.....	364
for allowance to Superannuated Preachers.....	367

Evangelical Churches,

receiving Members from other.....	48 § 3
receiving Ministers from other.....	160, 161

Evil Speaking,

prohibited.....	32, 113, 131, 151
-----------------	-------------------

Examination,

of Members.....	48 § 3
of Local Preachers.....	94 § 4; 101 § 2; 189
of candidates for the Ministry.....	107, 108
for admission of Preachers on Trial.....	153
for admission into Full Connection.....	157

Exclusions from the Church,

to be announced.....	48 § 7; 183 §§ 10, 11
----------------------	-----------------------

Expulsions,

to be pronounced by Preacher in Charge...	231, 244
---	----------

Exhorters,

members of District Conferences.....	90
renewal of licenses.....	94 § 4; 101 § 2; 102 § 3
members of Quarterly Conferences..	98
license of.....	184 § 15; 197
how constituted.....	197
duties of.....	198

Failure in Business,

of a Traveling Preacher.....	217
of a Local Preacher.....	228
of a Member.....	240

Faith,

the condition of justification.....	11
-------------------------------------	----

Faith in the Holy Trinity,

article on.....	3
-----------------	---

Family Prayer,

enjoined.....	34, 126 § 1
---------------	-------------

Fast,

the quarterly, to be observed.....	184 § 41
------------------------------------	----------

- Fasting,**
enjoined..... 34, 126 § 4; 157, 184 § 14
- Fighting,**
forbidden..... 32
- Financial Plan,**
what, adopted by the Stewards..... 102 §§ 1, 2, 3
Stewards to adopt a..... 372
- Florida Conference,**
boundaries of, described..... 441
may divide 521 § 5
- Foochow Conference,**
boundaries of, described..... 442
- Frauds**
prohibited..... 185, 239
- Freedmen's Aid Society,**
collections. 79, 102 § 3; 183 §§ 10, 19; 321 § 1; 322, 323
location of its schools..... 321 § 2
Board of, to determine the sum needed each year. 322
duty of Annual Conferences to the..... 322
duty of Presiding Elders to the..... 322
duty of Preacher in Charge to. 183 §§ 10, 13, 19; 323
Conference relation of Secretary..... 324
- Free Will,**
article on..... 10
- Frugality,**
enjoined..... 33
- Full Connection,**
Preachers, how received into..... 157-160
- Full Membership,**
probationers, how received into..... 43 § 3, 403
- Fund,**
Conference, claims on..... 79, 367
Chartered 353, 354
Permanent..... 355-357
Episcopal..... 361, 362
for distressed Preachers..... 376
- Games of Chance,**
playing at, forbidden..... 233

General Conference,

provisions for.....	63-72
of whom composed.....	63, 71 § 2
number of Ministerial Delegates.....	63
how chosen.....	63
number of Lay Delegates.....	64
by whom chosen.....	65
Secretary of, to be notified of Elections.....	66, note
time of meeting of.....	67
extra session, how called.....	67
quorum of the.....	67
President of the.....	70
powers of the.....	71, 72
limitation of the powers of the.....	71 §§ 1-6, 72
expenses of Delegates, how met.....	188 § 20; 357
has appellate jurisdiction in certain cases...	212, 255
reviews decisions of law made in lower tribunals..	254

General Rules,

requirements of the.....	29-35
taught in God's word.....	35
General Conference may not change nor revoke.	71 § 4

Genesee Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	443
-------------------------------	-----

Georgia Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	444
-------------------------------	-----

German Work,

on the Pacific Coast.....	519
---------------------------	-----

Germany and Switzerland Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	445
may divide.....	521 § 6

Goods of Christian Men,

not owned in common.....	26
--------------------------	----

Good Works,

article on.....	12
enjoined.....	33

Government,

of the United States.....	25
duty of, to prohibit traffic in alcoholic drinks....	36

Governments,

article on.....	25
duty of Christians to obey.....	25, note

- Grace,**
 means of..... 34, 55-62, 125-129
 neglect of the means of..... 234
- Heretical Doctrines,**
 dissemination of, forbidden..... 210, 218, 227, 235
- Holiness,**
 enjoined:..... 110, 157
 deficiency of, among the Preachers..... 150
- Holston Conference,**
 boundaries of, described..... 446
- Holy Ghost,**
 article on..... 6
 called by the, to the ministry..... 107, 108
- Holy Scriptures,**
 articles on..... 7, 8
- Holy Trinity,**
 article on..... 3
- Home Mission Work,**
 duty of Annual Conferences to.. 81, 82, 272, 280, 287
 District Conference to look after..... 95
- Horse Races,**
 attending, forbidden..... 233
- House Rent,**
 included in ministerial support..... 79, note
 may be reported in a separate column..... 79, note
- Idaho Conference,**
 boundaries of, described..... 447
- Illinois Conference,**
 boundaries of, described..... 448
- Improper tempers, words, or actions,**
 in case of Traveling Preachers..... 208, 216
 in case of Local Preachers..... 226
 in case of Members..... 233
- Imprudent and Unchristian Conduct,**
 how dealt with..... 214 § 5; 233
- Indiana Conference,**
 boundaries of, described..... 449
- Indian Mission,**
 boundaries of, described..... 522 § 4

Inefficient Preachers,

may be located without trial..... 188

Infant Baptism

to be retained in the Church..... 19

form for the administration of..... 401

Insolvencies,

of Members..... 185, 239, 240

of Traveling Preachers..... 217

of Local Preachers..... 228

Insured,

is the Church and Parsonage property..... 102

Intoxicating Liquors,

buying, selling, or using, forbidden..... 32, 233

Iowa Conference,

boundaries of, described..... 450

Italy Conference,

boundaries of, described..... 451

Japan Conference,

boundaries of, described..... 452

Judicial Conferences,

how constituted for the trial of a Bishop..... 206

powers of, in the trial of Bishop..... 206

appeals to..... 247, 277

how members of, are appointed..... 248

how constituted to hear appeals..... 249

modes of procedure in hearing appeals..... 249-253

quorum of..... 250

Officers of..... 251

President of, to decide questions of law in..... 251

Secretary of, to transmit the records of..... 251, 252

powers of, in hearing appeals..... 253

General Conference reviews law decisions of the.. 254

to try appeals of Local Preachers in certain cases. 277

Justification,

article on..... 11

sin after..... 14

Kansas Conference,

boundaries of, described..... 453

Kentucky Conference,

boundaries of, described..... 454

Lay Delegates to General Conference,

number of.....	64
how, when, and where chosen.....	66
qualifications of.....	66
may vote separately in certain cases.....	69

Law, Moral,

the obligations of the.....	8
-----------------------------	---

Law,

questions of, to be decided by Bishops..	164 § 8; 251
questions of, to be decided by Presiding Elder.	171 § 6
application of, with the Conference..	164 § 8; 171 § 6
decisions of, reviewed by General Conference....	254

Leaders and Stewards' Meetings,

to be held by the Preacher in Charge.....	105
business of.....	105

Lexington Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	455
-------------------------------	-----

Liberia Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	456
-------------------------------	-----

Liquors, Intoxicating,

not to be bought, sold, or used as a beverage..	32, 233
sale of, should be prohibited by Government.....	36

Little Rock Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	457
-------------------------------	-----

Local Preachers,

members of District Conferences.....	90
to have appointments.....	94 § 2; 184 § 13; 192
amenability of.....	94 § 3; 101 § 2; 189, 190
how licensed.....	94 § 4; 101 § 2; 105, 189
to abstain from the use of tobacco....	94 § 4; 101 § 2
to be examined on studies.....	94 § 4; 101 § 2; 189
to be recommended for Orders..	94 § 4; 101 § 2; 189
members of Quarterly Conferences.....	98
directions concerning.....	189-193
names of, to be recorded.....	190
to report their work.....	190
removal of.....	191
Church relations of, when Pastors.....	193
when eligible to Orders.....	194-196
not to intrude into another's Charge.....	214 § 5
trial on complaints or charges.....	224-229
to have an allowance in certain cases.....	368

Local Preachers, (continued.)	
relief of distressed.....	369
form for ordaining.....	408, 409
Located Preachers,	
amenability of.....	190
Location of Churches,	
how determined.....	89
Lord's Prayer,	
use of in public worship.....	55 §§ 4, 5
Lord's Supper,	
articles on.....	20, 21
duty of partaking of the.....	34, 126 § 3
posture in receiving the.....	40
to whom to be administered.....	41
Ritual to be used in administering the.....	55 § 4
unfermented wine to be used at the....	183 § 5; 404
form for administering the.....	404
Louisiana Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	458
Love-feasts,	
to be held.....	183 § 4
not to last above an hour and a half.....	184 § 4
Lyceum, Church,	
provisions for a.....	262 § 8
Magistrates and Ministers	
speaking evil of, forbidden.....	32
Maine Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	459
Maladministration,	
of a Bishop.....	213
of a Preacher in Charge.....	220
Marriage,	
of ministers, article on.....	23
of divorced persons.....	46
each, the Preacher to register.....	183 § 13, 190
Mass,	
sacrifice of the, unscriptural.....	22
Matrimony,	
form for solemnizing.....	405

Means of Grace,

to be observed.....	34
chapter on.....	55-62
are either instituted or prudential.....	125-128
instituted.....	126
prudential.....	127
other important.....	128
neglect of, forbidden.....	234

Members,

receiving and dismissing.....	48 §§ 1-7
receiving from other Churches.....	48 § 3
removing, entitled to certificate.....	48 § 4; 184 § 5
form of certificate for removal.....	48 § 5
certificate of, good for only one year..	48 § 6; 184 § 5
recording and announcing names. 48 § 7; 183 §§ 10, 11	
by whom received, tried, and expelled.....	183 § 3
number and residence of, to be taken yearly..	184 § 1
not to remove without certificate.....	184 § 5
not to receive a certificate unless removing....	184 § 7
may be recommended to other Churches.....	184 § 8
in good standing, may withdraw.....	184 § 9
trial of, on complaints or charges.....	230-246
when a new trial may be ordered.....	242, 243
form for receiving.....	403

Methodism,

rise of.....	1, 28, 29
--------------	-----------

Methodist Church,

reception of Preachers from any branch of... 160 § 1	
--	--

Methodist Episcopal Church,

origin of.....	1, 2
----------------	------

Mexico Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	460
-------------------------------	-----

Michigan Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	461
may divide.....	521 § 4

Ministers,

marriage of.....	23, 44
not to be evil spoken of.....	32
how received from other Churches.....	160, 161
support of.....	102, 358-369

- Ministry,**
 support of the 102, 358-369
 examination for the..... 107, 108
- Minnesota Conference,**
 boundaries of, described..... 462
- Missionaries,**
 may be received into full connection when absent. 159
 not subject to rule of limitation..... 164 § 3
 when they may be ordained..... 181
- Missionary Committee,**
 to be appointed by Quarterly Conference... 103, 282
 to be appointed at each Annual Conference..... 280
 to assist the Preacher in Charge..... 284-286, 288
- Missionary Secretaries,**
 not subject to the time limit..... 164 § 3
 Conference relations of..... 291
 may be removed from office..... 292
 Bishops to fill vacancies in the office..... 293
- Missionary Sermon,**
 to be preached at each Conference..... 289
- Missionary Society,**
 a, to be organized in each Conference..... 271
 a, to be organized in each Sunday-School..... 273
 Woman's Foreign, provision for..... 294
 Woman's Home, provision for..... 295
- Mission Conferences,**
 (See Central Mission Conferences.)
- Missions,**
 collections for..... 79, 183 §§ 10, 17
 domestic..... 81, 82, 272
 in the United States and Territories.... 274, 276, 522
 in foreign countries..... 274, 277, 278, 523
 plan for the support of..... 281-290
 Woman's Foreign..... 294
 Woman's Home..... 295
- Mississippi Conference,**
 boundaries of, described..... 463
- Missouri Conference,**
 boundaries of, described..... 464
 may divide..... 521 § 7

Montana Mission,	
boundaries of, described.....	522 § 5
may become an Annual Conference.....	521 § 8
Nebraska Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	465
Neglect of the Means of Grace,	
provisions concerning.....	234
Nevada Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	466
may become a Mission.....	521 § 9
Newark Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	467
New England Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	468
New England Southern Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	469
New Hampshire Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	470
New Jersey Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	471
New York Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	472
New York East Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	473
New Mexico Mission,	
boundaries of, described.....	522 § 6
New Trial,	
may be ordered.....	242, 243, 253
Non-payment of Debts,	
proceedings in case of.....	217, 228, 236-238, 240
North Carolina Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	474
North China Mission,	
boundaries of, described.....	523 § 5
North Dakota Mission,	
boundaries of, described.....	522 § 7
may become an Annual Conference.....	521 § 10

Index.] NORTHERN NEW YORK CONFERENCE.

Northern New York Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	475
North India Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	476
may divide.....	521 § 14
North Indiana Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	477
North Nebraska Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	478
North Ohio Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	479
North-west German,	
boundaries of, described.....	480
may divide.....	521 § 11
North-west Indiana Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	481
North-west Iowa Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	482
North-west Kansas Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	483
North-west Swedish Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	484
Norway Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	485
Norwegian and Danish Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	486
Oaths,	
article on.....	27
Oblation of Christ,	
article on.....	22
Official Board,	
how organized.....	106
of whom composed.....	106
business of.....	106
Ohio Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	487
Old Testament,	
canonical books of.....	7
article on.....	8

Ordination,	
of Elders.....	80, 174, 408
of Deacons.....	80, 179, 409
of Local Elders.....	94 § 4; 101 § 3; 196, 408
of Local Deacons.....	94 § 4; 101 § 3; 194, 195, 409
Oregon Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	488
Origin,	
of the Methodist Episcopal Church.....	1, 2
Original Sin,	
article on.....	9
Orphans,	
to be trained religiously.....	54
Orphans of Preachers,	
support of	367
Parsonages,	
committees on, to be appointed.....	103
building and furnishing of.....	377
renting houses for preachers.....	378
providing houses for preachers.....	379
duty of the Presiding Elder concerning.....	380
Pastoral Visiting,	
enjoined.....	143-149
Periodicals,	
preachers to keep account of subscribers.....	184 § 2
Permanent Fund,	
by whom held.....	355
duty of Preachers respecting the.....	356
interest arising from.....	357
Philadelphia Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	489
Pittsburgh Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	490
Pittsburgh,	
depository of books at.....	345
Prayer,	
duty of family and private.....	34, 126 § 1

Prayer-meetings,

to be appointed by the Preacher in Charge...	184 § 12
attendance on, required.....	234
for missions.....	285

Preachers,

to attend the Conferences.....	74
may be tried by the Conferences.....	78
contributions for support, reported.....	79
to report statistics to Conferences..	83, 86, 87, 183 § 13
Local, where amenable..	94 §§ 2-4; 101 §§ 1, 2; 190
Local, to report to District Conferences.....	95, 190
Local, to report to Quarterly Conf's.	102 §§ 1-3; 190
proofs of a call to be.....	107, 108
rules for the conduct of.....	109-121
punctuality enjoined on.....	117, 134
duty of, to God, themselves, and one another..	122-129
union of, among themselves.....	130, 131
profitable employment of spare time of.....	132-134
deportment of, at Conference.....	135, 136
matter and manner of their preaching.....	137, 138
continuing or desisting at any place, rules for.	139-142
how to discontinue a preaching place.....	140
visiting from house to house by.....	143-149
how received on Trial.....	152-156
not wronged if rejected after Trial.....	155, 171 § 9
how received into Full Connection.....	157-159
how received from other Churches.....	160, 161
to be appointed by the Bishops.....	164 § 3
may be received by the Bishops.....	164 § 4
to pursue a course of study.....	164 § 9
may be left without appointment in certain cases.	165
may be received by the Presiding Elder.....	171 § 3
absenting themselves from their Charges.....	172
rejected by Conference, not to be employed.....	173
duties of, when Traveling Elders.....	174-178
duties of, when Traveling Deacons.....	179-182
Local, to have appointments.....	184 § 13; 192
Supernumerary.....	186, 214 §§ 4, 5
Superannuated.....	187, 214 §§ 4, 5; 367
unacceptable, inefficient, or secular, how located..	188
Local, general directions concerning.....	189-193
Local, when eligible to ordination.....	194-196
Traveling, how tried when accused.....	214-222

Preachers, (continued,)

Supernumerary, outside of their Conferences..	214 § 4
not to intrude into another's Charge.....	214 § 5
who disseminate false doctrines.....	210, 218, 227
who fail in business.....	217, 228
who refuse the work assigned them.....	219
answerable for maladministration.....	220
may be tried by a select number.....	221
Local, how tried when accused.....	224-229
Traveling, appeals of.....	247-256
Local, appeals of.....	257
credentials of, how restored.....	259-261
to enjoin religious instruction of children.....	267
to give special attention to children.....	268
to collect debts due the Book Concern.....	342
restricted in publishing their own books.....	352
to collect for the Chartered Fund.....	353 §§ 1, 2
to collect for the Permanent Fund.....	356
to share <i>pro rata</i> with the Bishops.....	361
support of.....	364-366, 370-376
support of Superannuated.....	367, 373-376
Local, to be paid in certain cases.....	368, 369
to make annual collections for Conference Fund..	373
building and renting houses for.....	377-380
to notify the Trustees of bequests.....	399

Preachers in Charge,

to teach doctrines to Probationers.....	48 § 2
to examine persons joining the Church.....	48 § 3
may receive persons from other Churches.....	48 § 3
to give certificates of Membership. 48 §§ 4, 5; 184 § 5	
may renew certificates of Membership.. 48 § 6; 184 § 5	
to have certain names recorded.....	48 § 7
to register the names of baptized children.....	51
to form classes for baptized children.....	52
to admit baptized children to Membership.....	53
duty to baptized children when orphans.....	54
may ask for a Committee on Singing.....	56 § 4
to converse with Class Leaders.....	58 § 3
may approve of classes meeting together.....	60
to point out a course of reading for Class Leaders..	62
may aid in changing the place of Conference.....	76
support of, to be reported to Conference.....	79
to report collections for benevolent causes.....	84

Preachers in Charge, (continued.)

to report statistics the first day of Conference...	87 § 2
to hold Leaders and Stewards' Meetings.....	105
to preside in the Official Board.....	106
to take oversight of other Preachers.....	183 § 1
to appoint, examine, and change Leaders.....	183 § 2
to receive, try, and expel Members.....	183 § 3
to hold watch-nights and love-feasts.....	183 § 4
to hold Quarterly Meetings in certain cases...	183 § 5
to supply books and Methodist literature.....	183 § 6
to catechise children publicly.....	183 § 7; 267
to form classes for instruction of youth.....	183 § 8
report their work to the Presiding Elder.....	183 § 9
to report to each Quarterly Conference..	183 §§ 10-12
to report statistics to Annual Conferences...	183 § 13
to register marriages and baptisms....	183 § 13; 190
to examine the accounts of the Stewards....	183 § 14
to provide for collections in the classes.....	183 § 15
to make public collections quarterly.....	183 § 16
to encourage the support of benevolent causes.	183 § 17
to take collections for Sunday-Schools.....	183 § 18
to take collections for Church Extension....	183 § 19
to take collections for Freedmen's Aid.....	183 § 19
to take collections for General Conference...	183 § 20
to call the Committee on Temperance.....	183 § 21
to make a catalogue of Members each year...	184 § 1
to leave successors an account of Charge.....	184 § 2
to leave lists of subscribers to periodicals.....	184 § 2
to enforce the rules of the Church.....	184 § 3
to continue love-feast only an hour and a half.	184 § 4
to furnish certificates to removing Members..	184 § 5
to notify Pastors of removals.....	184 § 6
to give a note to join other Churches.....	184 § 8
to enter notices of withdrawal.....	184 § 9
to recommend decency and cleanliness.....	184 § 10
to read and explain the General Rules.....	184 § 11
to appoint prayer-meetings.....	184 § 12
to give work to Local Preachers.....	184 § 13, 192
to see that the quarterly fasts be held.....	184 § 14
to license proper persons to exhort. .	184 § 15; 197
to execute our rules against frauds.	185, 228, 239, 240
to certify to the standing of Local Preachers....	191
to direct Exhorters and renew their licenses....	198
to nominate Stewards.....	200

Preachers in Charge, (continued.)

to appoint committees to try Local Preachers....	224
to reprove Local Preachers in certain cases.....	226
to appoint persons to inspect accounts.....	228, 240
to try Members accused of immoral conduct. 230-232	
to try Members for imprudent conduct.....	233
to try Members who neglect the means of grace..	234
to try Members for sowing dissensions.....	235
to preside in arbitrations.....	236
to try Members for suing other Members.....	238
to take testimony of absent witnesses.....	241
may refer certain cases to Quarterly Conferences.	242
to try anew, cases remanded....	242, 243
to pronounce the sentence of expulsion.....	244
forbidden to deliver a charge to a committee....	246
to present minutes of trial in cases of appeal....	258
to commend our theological schools.....	262 § 3
to take collections for Education.....	262 § 5
Chairmen of Committees on Church Lyceums.	262 § 8
Chairmen of Sunday-School Boards.....	263 § 2
Chairmen of Sunday-School Committees.....	264
to choose Sunday-School books and papers.....	265
to form Sunday-Schools of ten or more persons..	266
to report Sunday-Schools to Quar. Conference...	269
to form Sunday-School Missionary Societies.....	273
Chairmen of Committees on Missions.....	282
to diffuse missionary information.....	284
to hold monthly missionary prayer-meetings.....	285
to appoint missionary collectors.....	286
to report missionary contributions in detail.....	287
to present the cause of missions once a year.....	288
to report the amount contributed for missions....	290
Chairmen of Committees on Church Extension..	319
to diffuse information on Church Extension.....	320
to preach on Church Extension once a year.....	320
to present Freedmen's Aid once a year.....	323
to take collections for the Tract Society.....	326
Chairmen of Committees on Tract distribution...	327
to collect debts due to the Book Concern.....	342
to collect for the Chartered Fund.....	353 § 1
to collect annually for Conference Fund.....	373
to nominate Trustees in certain cases.....	387
to consent to the sale of Church property.....	396
to give notice to the Trustees of bequests.....	399

Preaching,

matter and manner of.....	137, 138
when to continue or desist in any place.....	140-142
place, not to be lightly abandoned.....	140
place, when given up, Members to be transferred..	140

Presiding Elders,

may give certificates of Membership.....	48 § 5
may aid in changing the place of Conference.....	76
support of, to be reported at Conferences.....	79
to refer questions of Church location.....	89
to fix the time of District Conferences.....	91
to preside in District Conferences.....	92
may appoint a Traveling Elder to preside.....	99
to preside in Quarterly Conferences.....	99
to consent to discontinuing a preaching place....	140
to certify to the admission of Local Preachers....	161
to supervise the Districts if there be no Bishop..	168
to be chosen, stationed, and changed by Bishops.	169
to stay not more than four years on same District.	170
to travel throughout their Districts.....	171 § 1
to take charge of the Preachers.....	171 § 2
to change, receive, and suspend Preachers... 171	§ 3
to attend Quarterly Meetings.....	171 § 4
to oversee all the interests of their Districts..	171 § 5
to promote our benevolent causes.....	171 § 5
to enforce the Discipline in their Districts... 171	§ 6
to decide questions of law.....	171 § 6
to attend the Bishop in their Districts.....	171 § 7
to direct candidates to schools and studies.... 171	§ 8
to explain the nature of being on Trial.....	171 § 9
to provide substitutes for absent Preachers.....	172
not to employ rejected Preachers.....	173
to certify the official standing of Local Preachers..	191
to give appointments to Local Preachers.....	192
to renew the licenses of Exhorters.....	198
to call meetings of District Stewards.....	202
to investigate cases of accused Preachers.... 214	§ 1
how to be proceeded against when accused... 214	§ 2
to investigate certain cases of Super'y Preachers. 214	§ 4
to prevent intrusion into other Charges..... 214	§ 5
to admonish Preachers for improper tempers, etc..	216
to cause accounts in certain cases to be inspected.	217
to arraign Preachers on Trial if accused.....	223

Presiding Elders, (*continued.*)

may change the place of trial of a Local Preacher.	229
to require surrender of credentials in certain cases.	261
to commend Theological Schools.....	262 § 3
to bring Education before Quarterly Conf's..	262 § 8
to bring Sunday-Schools before Quarterly Conf's.	264
to bring Missions before Quarterly Conferences..	282
to carry out the plan for supporting Missions.....	283
to answer at Conference for the cause of Missions.	290
Members of Conference Board Church Extension.	303
Committees on Apportionments.....	309
to bring Church Extension before Quart. Conf's.	319
to bring Freedmen's Aid before Quar. Conf's...	322
to bring Tract Cause before Quarterly Conf's....	327
to collect debts due the Book Concern.....	342
to share with the Bishops and Preachers	361, 363
support of the.....	363
to help in securing houses for the Preachers.....	380
to nominate Trustees in certain cases.....	387

Probationers,

when may persons be enrolled as.....	48 § 1
should be taught Methodism.....	48 § 2
must remain six months on Trial.....	48 § 3
must be baptized before admission into Church.	48 § 3
to be reported separately in Statistics...	79, 183 § 13

Public Worship,

directions for uniformity in.....	55
-----------------------------------	----

Publishing Committee,

at Pittsburgh.....	344
--------------------	-----

Puget Sound Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	491
-------------------------------	-----

Punctuality

enjoined on Preachers.....	117, 134
----------------------------	----------

Purgatory,

article on.....	16
-----------------	----

Quarterly Conferences,

to appoint a Committee on Church Music.	56 § 4; 103
of whom composed.....	98
President of.....	99, 183 § 5
Secretary of	100
to hear complaints and appeals.....	101 § 1

Quarterly Conferences, (continued.)

to license suitable persons to preach.....	101 § 2
to renew the licenses of Exhorters.....	101 § 2
to renew the licenses of Local Preachers.....	101 § 2
to recommend suitable persons for Orders....	101 § 2
to recommend for admission on Trial... 101 § 2; 153	
to examine on Doctrines and Discipline.....	101 § 2
to examine on the Course of Study.....	101 § 2
to elect Trustees and Stewards..... 101 § 3; 200, 387	
to have supervision of the Sunday-Schools... 101 § 4	
to confirm Superintendents..... 101 § 4; 263 § 3	
to approve Trustees..... 101 § 4	
order of business of the.....	102
to appoint a Committee on Church Records. 103, 104	
to appoint Committee on Temperance... 103, 183 § 21	
to appoint a Committee on Education... 103, 262 § 8	
to appoint a Committee on Sunday-Schools.. 103, 264	
to appoint a Committee on Missions..... 103, 282	
to appoint Committee on Church Extension. 103, 319	
to appoint a Committee on Tract Cause..... 103, 327	
to appoint Com. on allowance to Preachers.. 103, 364	
to appoint a Committee for Conf. Claimants. 103, 367	
to appoint a Committee on Parsonages, etc... 103, 379	
may organize Official Boards.....	106
may receive preachers from other Churches.. 160, 161	
two charges may have one Quarterly Conference. 166	
Presiding Elder to be present at the..... 171 § 4	
decision of questions of law in the..... 171 § 6	
reports of Preachers in Charge to the... 183 §§ 10-12	
Local Preachers amenable to.....	190
report of Local Preachers to.....	190
to recommend Local Preachers for Orders... 194-196	
to renew licenses of Exhorters.....	198
Stewards amenable to.....	203
to try Preachers on Trial when accused.....	223
to try accused Local Preachers..... 224-229	
may order a new trial..... 242, 243	
to hear appeals of Members.....	258
to appoint Committees on Church Lyceums... 262 § 8	
to fix the allowance to the Preachers.....	364
to estimate for Superannuated Preachers.....	367
to aid Local Preachers in certain cases..... 368, 369	
to arrange for building Churches.....	382
Boards of Trustees amenable to.....	392

Quarterly Meetings,

- Presiding Elders to attend the..... 99, 171 § 4
 Preacher in charge to hold in certain cases. 99, 183 § 5

Receiving Members,

- on Probation..... 48 § 1
 into Full Membership..... 48 § 3
 from other Churches..... 48 § 3
 form of, into Full Membership..... 403

Receiving Preachers,

- on Trial..... 152-156
 into Full Connection..... 157-159
 from other evangelical Churches..... 160, 161

Recognition of Orders,

- by the Annual and by Quarterly Conferences.... 160
 certificate attesting the..... 161

Recording Steward,

- how appointed..... 101 § 3, 102 § 3; 204
 custodian of all church records..... 104

Records,

- Committee on, and its duties..... 48 § 7; 103, 104

Religion,

- personal, too superficial among us..... 143 §§ 1, 3
 family, wanting in many branches..... 143 § 2

Representation,

- Lay, in General Conference..... 63-66
 Ministerial, in General Conference..... 63, 71 § 2

Restoration of Credentials,

- of Traveling Preachers..... 259
 of Local Preachers..... 261

Resurrection of Christ,

- article on..... 5

Rites and Ceremonies of Churches,

- article on..... 24
 may be changed..... 24

Ritual,

- form of, when to be used.... 55 § 4
 form of, for Baptism of Infants..... 401
 form of, for Baptism of Adults..... 402

Ritual, (continued.)

form of, for the Reception of Members.....	403
form of, for Administering the Lord's Supper....	404
form of, for Solemnizing Matrimony.....	405
form of, for the Burial of the Dead.....	406
form of, for the Consecration of Bishops.....	407
form of, for the Ordination of Elders.....	408
form of, for the Ordination of Deacons.....	409
form of, for Laying a Corner-stone.	410
form of, for Dedication of a Church.....	411

Rock River Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	492
-------------------------------	-----

Rulers, Civil,

article on.....	25
of the United States.....	25

Rules,

for a Preacher's conduct.....	109-121
-------------------------------	---------

Rules, General,

of the United Societies.....	28-35
may not be changed by General Conference... 71 § 4	
to be read publicly by Preacher in Charge.. 184 § 11	

Sabbath,

deseccration of, forbidden.....	32
---------------------------------	----

Sacraments, the

article on.....	18-21
Ritual to be used in administering the.....	55 § 4

Saint Louis Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	493
may divide.....	521 § 12

Saint Louis,

depository of books at.....	345
-----------------------------	-----

Saint Louis German Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	494
-------------------------------	-----

San Francisco,

California Christian Advocate published at.....	343
Local Committee at.....	343
depository of books at.....	345

Savannah Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	495
-------------------------------	-----

Scandinavian Work,	
in New York, Brooklyn, and vicinity.....	520
Scriptures, the Holy,	
article on.....	7
canon of.....	7
study of.....	84, 126 § 2
to be read in public.....	55
Seats in Churches,	
to be free wherever practicable.....	331
Secretaries of Conferences,	
to certify elections of Delegates.....	66, note
to report Missions and Mission Districts.....	82
to report Sunday-School statistics.....	86
Statistical, to be appointed.....	87 § 1
duties of the Statistical.....	86, 87 §§ 3-5
to keep minutes of trials.....	221
to transmit records to Judicial Conferences.....	252
to notify Secretary of Church Extension Board..	308
Secular Preachers,	
may be located.....	188
Self-denial,	
enjoined.....	82, 33
Seminaries of Learning,	
each Conference should have one.....	262 § 1
Preachers appointed to.....	164 § 3
Sin after Justification,	
article on.....	14
Singing,	
certain classes of songs forbidden.....	32
directions concerning.....	56
spirit and truth of.....	56
Committee on.....	56 § 4, 103
Slavery,	
General Rule on.....	32
to be extirpated.....	37
Slaves,	
the buying, selling, or holding forbidden.....	32

Smuggling, forbidden.....	82, 511
Son of God, article on.....	4
South America Mission, boundaries of, described.....	523 § 6
South Carolina Conference, boundaries of, described.....	496
South-east Indiana Conference, boundaries of, described.....	497
Southern California Conference, boundaries of, described.....	498
Southern German Conference, boundaries of, described.....	499
Southern Illinois Conference, boundaries of, described.....	500
South India Conference, boundaries of, described..... may divide.....	501 521 §§ 13, 14
South Kansas Conference, boundaries of, described.....	502
South-west Kansas Conference, boundaries of, described.....	503
Speaking in the Church, in an unknown tongue.....	17
Spirituous Liquors, buying, selling, or drinking of, forbidden.... manufacture and sale of, should be prohibited....	32, 233 36
Statistical Secretary, duties of.....	86, 87 §§ 1-5
Statistics, items to be reported to the Annual Conference.... report of, to be made first day of Conference.. blanks to be filled from last year's report.....	79 87 § 2 87 § 4

Stewards,

to be met once a week.....	30
members of Quarterly Conference.....	98
how appointed.....	101 § 3; 102 § 3; 200
District.....	101 § 3; 102 § 3; 202, 204
Recording.....	101 § 3; 102 § 3; 204
qualifications, appointment, and duties of...	199-204
number of.....	204
to send collections to Conference.....	373

Study, Courses of,

examinations. 94 § 4; 101 § 2; 153, 158, 171 § 8; 189, 195	
to be prescribed by the Bishops.....	164 § 9

Sunday-Schools,

Superintendents and District Conferences.....	90, 95
Superintendents and Quarterly Conferences.....	98, 101 § 4
relation of, to Quarterly Conferences.....	101 § 4
Committees on.....	103, 264, 265
duties of Preachers to... 183 § 7; 263 §§ 2, 3; 264-269	
Boards of, duties of.....	263
Boards of, how constituted.....	263 § 2
Preacher to superintend in certain cases.....	263 § 3

Sunday-Schools, (*continued.*)

books and other publications for.....	265
sermon on the subject of.....	266
report of Preacher on.....	269
to be formed into Missionary Societies.....	273

Sunday-School Publications,

Editor of, at New York.....	339
duties of the Editor of.....	339, 340
salary of Editor of, how fixed and paid.....	340

Sunday-School Union,

collections for the.....	79, 102 § 3; 183 §§ 10, 18
Corresponding Secretary of.....	339, 340
German Assistant Secretary of.....	340
to pay part of salary of Editor.....	340

Superannuated Preachers,

residing outside their own Conferences.....	187
allowance to.....	187, 367
trial of, outside their own Conferences.....	214 § 4
must not intrude into another's Charge.....	214 § 5

Supererogation, Works of,	
article on.....	13
Superintendents of Sunday-Schools,	
members of District Conferences.....	90
to report to District Conferences.....	95
members of Quarterly Conferences.....	98
must be confirmed by Quarterly Conferences.	101 § 4
may be removed by Quarterly Conferences...	101 § 4
members of the Sunday-School Board.....	263 § 2
to be nominated by the Sunday-School Board.	263 § 3
Preacher to superintend in certain cases.....	263 § 3
to nominate Sunday-School Teachers.....	263 § 5
Supernumerary Preachers,	
the relation defined.....	186
Quarterly Conference membership of.....	186
trial of, outside their own Conferences.....	214 § 4
must not intrude into another's Charge.....	214 § 5
Supplies,	
method of raising annual.....	370-376
Support,	
of Bishops.....	358-362
of widows and children of dead Bishops.	359, 360, 362
of Presiding Elders.....	363
of other Preachers.....	364-373
of Superannuated Preachers.....	367
of Local Preachers in certain cases.....	368, 369
Sweden Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	504
Temperance,	
buying, selling, or using liquors forbidden...	32, 233
General Rule on.....	32
declaration of principles of.....	36
enjoined in the Holy Scriptures.....	36
Tennessee Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	505
Texas Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	506
Theaters,	
attending, forbidden.....	233

Time,

- never trifle away..... 109
- how to employ, profitably..... 132
- how to improve, at Conference..... 136
- how to redeem, for pastoral duty..... 147 § 1

Tobacco,

- preachers to abstain from use of.. 94 § 4; 101 § 2; 157

Tracts,

- Committee on, to be appointed..... 103, 327
- collections for purchasing..... 183 § 17
- Preachers to encourage the distribution of.. 183 § 17
- printing and circulation of..... 325-327
- Editor of 340

Tract Society,

- collections for..... 79, 326
- auxiliaries to..... 325
- Corresponding Secretary of..... 340
- to pay part of the Editor's salary..... 340

Traffic in Alcoholic Drinks,

- should be prohibited by Civil Government..... 36

Transubstantiation,

- article on..... 20

Traveling Elders,

- how constituted..... 174
- duties of..... 175
- must not cease to travel without consent..... 176
- eligibility to become..... 177

Traveling Deacons,

- when eligible to Elders' Orders..... 177, 178
- how constituted..... 179
- duties of..... 180

Treasure,

- of earthly..... 32

Treating at Elections,

- prohibited..... 151

Trial,

- of a Bishop..... 205-213
- of a Traveling Preacher..... 214-222, 247-256
- of a Presiding Elder..... 214 § 2

Trial, (continued.)

of a Superannuated Preacher.....	214 § 4
of a Supernumerary Preacher.....	214 § 4
of Preachers on Trial.....	223
of Local Preachers.....	224-229, 257, 276, 277
of a Member.....	230-246, 258
new trial may be granted.....	242, 243, 253
presiding officer at, not to give a charge.....	264

Triers of Appeals,

how many to try a Bishop.....	206
how appointed.....	248
number and qualifications of.....	248
how many to try an appeal.....	249

Trinity, The Holy,

article on.....	3
-----------------	---

Troy Conference,

boundaries of, described.....	507
-------------------------------	-----

Trustees of Churches,

members of Quarterly Conferences.....	98, 101 § 4
number and qualifications of.....	385
how appointed.....	386, 387
may mortgage or sell property to pay debts.....	389
not to be ejected while held for money.....	390
duties of.....	392
amenable to Quarterly Conference.....	392

Trusteeship,

of the Methodist Episcopal Church.....	398
number of Trustees.....	398
how appointed.....	398
duties of.....	398-400

Unacceptable Preachers,

may be located without trial.....	188
-----------------------------------	-----

Union among Ourselves,

necessity and means of.....	130, 131
-----------------------------	----------

United Societies,

General Rules of the.....	28-35
---------------------------	-------

United States,

who are the rightful rulers of.....	25
-------------------------------------	----

Uniting Circuits, for Quarterly Conference purposes.....	186
Universities, how to be supported.....	226 § 2
Unofficial Methodist Papers, editors of, may be appointed by the Bishops.	164 § 3
Upper Iowa Conference, boundaries of, described.....	508
Usury, forbidden.....	82
Utah Mission, boundaries of, described.....	522 § 8
Vermont Conference, boundaries of, described.....	509
Virginia Conference, boundaries of, described.....	510
Visiting, from house to house.....	148-149
Washington Conference, boundaries of, described.....	511
Watch-nights, to be held by the Preacher in Charge.....	183 § 4
Wesley, sends Bishops and Preachers to America..... forms the first Society.....	2 28
West German Conference, boundaries of, described.....	512
West China Mission, boundaries of, described.....	528 § 7
West Nebraska Mission, boundaries of, described..... may become a Conference.....	522 § 9 521 § 15
West Texas Conference, boundaries of, described.....	513

West Virginia Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	514
West Wisconsin Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	515
Widows,	
of Bishops.....	359-362
of other Preachers.....	367
Will, Free,	
article on.....	10
Wilmington Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	516
Wine, Unfermented,	
to be used in the Lord's Supper.....	183 § 5 ; 404
Wisconsin Conference,	
boundaries of, described..	517
Withdraw from the Church,	
Members in good standing may.....	184 § 9
Witnesses,	
how testimony of absent, taken.....	241
from without to be admitted.....	241
Woman's Foreign Missionary Society,	
organization and duties of.....	294
Woman's Home Missionary Society,	
organization and duties of.....	295
Word, the	
article on.....	4
Works, Good,	
article on.....	12
of supererogation.....	13
Worship,	
attendance on, enjoined.....	84, 284
public, directions for.....	55
Wyoming Conference,	
boundaries of, described.....	518

INDEX TO THE APPENDIX.

INDEX TO THE APPENDIX.

—◆—

[The figures refer to the ¶¶ of the Appendix, and the §§ to the subdivisions of the Paragraphs.]

Courses of Study, for

1. Traveling Preachers.....	524
2. Local Preachers.....	525
3. Local Preach'rs who are candidates for Orders.....	526
4. German Traveling Preachers.....	527
5. German Local Preachers.....	528
6. German Local Preachers, candidates for Orders.....	529
7. Norwegian and Danish Traveling Preachers..	530
8. Norwegian and Danish Local Preachers.....	531
9. Swedish Traveling Preachers.....	532
10. Swedish Local Preachers.....	533
The Apostles' Creed.....	534
Testimony taken before a Committee.....	535
Probationers no right to bring Charges.....	536
Members Improperly Received or Expelled.....	537
Are there any Complaints.....	538
Dismissal of Preliminary Complaint no Bar to Trial.....	539
Death of Appellant does not end the Appeal.....	540
Transfers and Appointments.....	541
Orders of a Roman Priest may not be Recognized....	542
Examinations for Orders.....	543
Mode of Elections to General Conference.....	544
Conference Relations and Changes of Boundaries....	545
The Right of Appeal may be Forfeited.....	546
Locating Preachers without their Consent.....	547
Negotiations between Preachers and People.....	548
Week of Prayer.....	549
Day of Prayer for Colleges.....	550
Who are "Laymen".....	551
Post-office Address of Local Preachers.....	552
Use of Tobacco.....	553
Temperance and Legal Prohibition.....	554
Centennial of the Temperance Reformation.....	555

INDEX TO THE APPENDIX.

The Opium Traffic.....	556
Vacancies in General Committees.....	557
"Children's Day".....	558
Entertainment of the next General Conference.....	559
Conference Historical Societies.....	560
Annual Conference Journals.....	561
Examination of Conference Journals.....	562
Form of Blank for Educational Statistics.....	563
Form of a Constitution for a Sunday-School.....	564
Form of Constitution for Library Association.....	565
Bible Study for the Family and Sunday-School.....	566
American Bible Society.....	567
Expenses of Judicial Conferences.....	568
Rules of Order for the General Conference of 1884..	569
Number of Preachers requisite for a Conference.....	570
The Pronouns "He," "His," "Him".....	571
Licensing and Ordaining Women as Preachers.....	572
Forms for Charges.....	573
1. For Immoral Conduct.....	573 § 1
2. For Imprudent and Unchristian Conduct...	573 § 2
3. For Neglecting the Means of Grace.....	573 § 3
Change of the Ratio of Representation.....	574
Expenses of Delegates for General Conference of 1884.	575
General Conference Districts.....	576
Recapitulation of General Conference Districts.....	577
Gen. Committee on Missions and Church Extension.	578
The Book Committee for 1884-1888.....	579
Book Agents and their Addresses.....	580
Board of Education.....	581
Trustees of the Methodist Episcopal Church.....	582
Residences and Addresses of the Bishops.....	583
Addresses of the Official Editors..	584
Addresses of the Corresponding Secretaries.....	585
Addresses of the Treasurers and Assistant Treasurers.	586



GTU Library



3 2400 00425 0480

E. Church
Doctrines and discipline...

63430

GTU Library
2400 Ridge Road
Berkeley, CA 94709
For renewals call (510) 649-2500

All items are subject to recall

